



# Mystery OF THE Secret Words THAT Heal

**GOSPEL OF SHALOM**  
**PART ONE**  
*Renalee*  
*Coloñ*



---

# Mystery of the Secret Words that Heal

## The Gospel of Shalom

BY  
Renalee Coloñ

---

This book is free as freely we have received freely we now give.

This is our free gift to you, and to our Yahushua, may you be blessed.

We reserve all rights by the Heavenly copyright of honesty and love.

You may use the teaching freely, but it may not be sold or used

for profit of any kind. Any other use of the book or CD's

must be with permission. Contact us and we will be

happy to help you. We just want to assure

the teachings are used for the Glory

of Yahushua and not for gain,

We are not looking

for compensation

of any kind.

All rights reserved

Renalee Coloñ ©2011

[www.wheretheglorywalks.com](http://www.wheretheglorywalks.com)

Where the Glory Walks Ministry

Contact : [renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com](mailto:renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com)

## **The Gospel of Shalom**

Renalee Coloñ 2011

Revised 2021 "**Mystery of the Secret Words That Heal**"

All rights reserved

[www.wheretheglorywalks](http://www.wheretheglorywalks)

@yahoo.com

Free Music and Books

1) Introduction:	pg.1	22) Noah's Dove	pg.32	44) The Warning/ Shalom and Improper Use	pg.69
2) Shalom Aleichem	pg.2	23) Abraham the Dove	pg.35	45) Recognizing Seekers of Shalom	pg.73
3) YHWH's Perfect Words	pg.2	24) Cristobal Coloñ the Dove	pg.36	46) The Path to Discernment	pg.76
4) Meaning of Shalom	pg.4	25) Jonah the Dove	pg.36	47) Greet No One on the Way	pg.77
5) How to Enter	pg.5	26) The Shalom Kingdom	pg.38	48) The Power of Life and Death is in the Tongue	pg.78
6) Greater Works	pg.8	27) Communion and the Melchizedek Priesthood	pg.39	49) The Name and the Dream	pg.79
7) Lost sheep of Israel	pg.8	28) Unity in Shalom	pg.40	50) The Masters Prayer	pg.82
8) Shalom Returns	pg.10	27) Double Shalom	pg.42	51) Lovey Dovey and Grieving the Holy Spirit	pg.87
9) Yahushua's Second call to the Harvest	pg.13	28) The Full Armor of YHWH's Shalom	pg.42	52) The Call To The Harvest	pg.89
10) Prepare the way	pg.16	29) Two Shoes of Shalom	pg.43	53) NEVER UNDERESTIMATE THE POWER OF SHALOM	pg.92
11) John the Baptist prepares the way:	pg.17	30) Praying for the City	pg.44	54) DANCING IN THE RAIN OF IMPOSSIBILITY	pg.99
12) Elisha Sends Shalom	pg.19	31) Pray for Jerusalem	pg.44	55) IN THE REALMS OF THE IMPOSSIBLE IS WHERE YHWH DISPLAYS HIS SPLENDOR	pg.105
13) YHWH Sends Shalom	pg.20	32) Blessed Are The Shalom Makers	pg.45	56) WALKING IN THE TRUE AUTHORITY OF THE KINGDOM	pg.109
14) Yahushua Sends Shalom	pg.22	33) The Shalom Offering	pg.46	<b><u>BONUS:</u></b> The Atbash for Shalom by Craig Peters YHWH'S Concordance Free teachings available	pg.111
15) The Dove of Shalom	pg.23	34) Eating with YHWH	pg.46	<b><u>Covenantal Calendar Club</u></b> Free teachings available:	pg.111
16) Symbol of Shalom	pg.25	35) Worship is YHWH's	pg.50	References	pg.112
17) Shalom Establishes The Name of YHWH	pg.26	36) At Shalom Means Shalom Is Our Destination	pg.52		
18) John the Dove	pg.27	37) Communion Miracle	pg.53		
19) Yahushua the Dove	pg.29	38) Encounters of The Shalom Kind	pg.55		
20) The Hovering Dove	pg.29	39) Aaronic Blessing and Shalom	pg.59		
21) YaHuWaH the Dove	pg.31	40) Shabbat Shalom	pg.60		
		41) Covenant of Shalom	pg.64		
		42) Signs of The Harvest	pg.65		
		43) Koinonia and Glory	pg.68		

## INTRODUCTION:

Shalom friends and family,

I am so honored that the book that I spent more than 20 years of research on and wrote in 2011 is in its second printing in 2021 newly revised and updated. "The Gospel of Shalom" was first released 10 years ago and has been updated with many new pages of information for your study. For it is time for the Harvest and these are the tools that Yahushua equipped His disciples with in Matthew 10; and in Luke 10 as well on how to win souls for the Kingdom. This teaching helps to establish Yahushua's Heavenly protocol of deliverance, healing, and All authority in the Kingdom of Heaven. The Gospel of Shalom establishes that this protocol has been in existence since the book of Genesis and remains to exist all the way to the book of Revelation and beyond. There are many illustrations in The Bible as well that repeat this divine protocol. YaHuWaH, Yahushua, The Holy Spirit, The Levitical Priests, Heavens Angels, John the Baptist, The Arc Angel Gabriel, the prophets and the disciples all followed this protocol written into the foundation of creation. Let every word be established in the mouths of 2 or 3 witnesses. Much like the name of YaHuWaH, The Word Shalom is used approximately 400 times in the Bible so that's quite a few witnesses. Our eyes were blind for centuries to recognizing that which was in plain sight. The Hidden things, mysteries and treasures hidden in the Words of the Bible that Shaul (Paul) long desired to reveal (Ephesians 6: 19-20; Colossians 1:25-28;) are being opened to the believers in Yahushua once again in these last days to prepare the way for The Harvest and the greatest move of The (Ruach haKodesh) Breath of the Holy Spirit that has ever taken place since Yahushua's visit to Earth. "The secret *things belong* to YHWH our Elohim, but those *things which are revealed belong* to us and to our children forever, that *we* may do all the words of this law" (Deuteronomy 29:29)."But we speak the wisdom of YHWH in a mystery, the hidden *wisdom* which YHWH ordained before the ages for our glory, which none of the rulers of this age knew; for had they known, they would not have crucified Yahushua our Prince of glory" (1 Corinthians 2:6-8) For decades I had studied using the King James and New King James Bibles. They are a wonderful resource and a mostly firm translation of truth. I grew up with the King James Bible and have many copies. When I hear this version of the scriptures, it's like hearing the voice of an old friend that I have never forgotten. It is still a go to resource for me. My main resource for this Book was The Restored Name King James Bible RNKJV and the David H. Stern 1998 edition Complete Jewish Bible CJB. I have used these Bibles for many years. They are some of my favorite Bibles. The King James Bible is what I cut my baby teeth on. And for the past 45 years is my anchor of truth. For me it was the voice of YHWH as I learned to know His Word. The Complete Jewish Bible for the past 9 years has truly helped me to be able to use and understand many Hebrew Words from the Bible. What a blessing! The Glossary in the back is as worn out as the scriptures in the front. I literally have worn out 2 of them. Many of the notes I wrote on the sides were the source of my information which eventually became The Gospel of Shalom. Ephesians had so many notes I had to buy a new Complete Jewish Bible to replace my worn out Complete Jewish Bible. The HalleluYah Scriptures has become my newest foundational truth of the Torah for the past 7 years due to its excellent foundation in the original language of the Bible which is Paleo Hebrew. I have fallen in love with Paleo Hebrew as it is a language that is as deep as the glory of YHWH and yet as simple as a child. If you know the symbols anyone can read this language. Even a child can read a word picture. Matthew 18:1-5 CJB "At that moment the *talmidim (disciples)* came to Yeshua and asked, "Who is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven?" <sup>2</sup> He called a child to him, stood him among them, <sup>3</sup> and said, "Yes! I tell you that unless you change and become like little children, you won't even enter the Kingdom of Heaven! <sup>4</sup> So the greatest in the Kingdom is whoever makes himself as humble as this child. <sup>5</sup> Whoever welcomes one such child in my name welcomes me." A Shalom Maker is a child of YHWH.

Freely we have received; freely we give. If you would like to receive a free copy of the first version of The Gospel of Shalom from 2011 you can download it from my website absolutely free. Go to Free Stuff page for the book and 3 CD's to download absolutely free or just listen. Here are the Links on You Tube for the 2 most recent CD's:

<https://youtu.be/3ko2JXi5yu4> King of Kings Album    <https://youtu.be/fDQwcDb0xjE> Fragrance of Heaven

Web site: [www.wheretheglorywalks.com](http://www.wheretheglorywalks.com)

Contact: [renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com](mailto:renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com)

## THE GOSPEL OF SHALOM

### Shalom Shalom Aleichem friends!

May shalom and the Kingdom of Heaven remain with you as you hear the message I am sending to you. This week I was finally released to begin writing down all the words that Yahshua has shown me from His Holy Book about the word Shalom. You would think there would be a page or two about one word, but there is so much to write I haven't really known where to begin. Every time I think I have found every nugget and connecting dot, there it is again, another link. I used to look for nuggets of shalom, but have found a rich golden vein instead. It leads a path throughout the entire Word of YaHuWaH and was purposely placed there for us to see. I pray your eyes be opened to behold the glory and see the wonder of shalom; and that the veil would be removed from your eyes to behold Yahshua in it. I feel honored and humbled that He would reveal these things to an ordinary girl (older girl at that, lol), but thank Him with all of my heart for the adventure.

Every place I have taught this powerful message, miracles have taken place and people's lives have been changed forever. Surprisingly, pastors, teachers, and believers of every kind come and say to me, "I have never heard this message in all my years of serving him. I can see it now!" They are moved to implement the truth they have heard and be obedient to Yahshua's instructions. We have been blind to and chosen to ignore what the Bible says, thinking it wasn't for us today.

I believe this message has been hidden for this very hour that we live in, for we will need the peace that passes all understanding that Yeshua left for us; and we will need the power and protection given to us in the full armor of YaHWeH, to get us through the difficult times ahead. The mystery in this message resonates through the Word from Genesis to Revelation and permeates the entire ministry of our savior whom I call by His Hebrew name; Yahushua. Yeshua or Yahshua means salvation. Yahushua means Yah's Salvation; which is much more descriptive of whom He is. All of the words and names that YHWH creates and assigns to people and places have depth of meanings that we cannot even imagine. As we look deeper into the Word we find even more beautiful, powerful, and descriptive meanings that shed light on new horizons of wonders found in the Word. This is especially true when we behold them in their original language of Hebrew. Our Messiah (Mashiach) Yahushua lived His life teaching His disciples how to walk, live, move, and breathe in the Spirit and the Kingdom of Shalom. The truth is He taught them in the Hebrew language. It is the original language that YHWH spoke in creation. Hebrew opens the depths and volumes and layers of mysteries and wonders put there for us to explore and to discover the awesome wonder of our Abba Father.

It does not surprise me that it is in the Torah portion this week. Actually that was my final confirmation that it was time, along with a little dove that adopted me and remained on my land for several months each year. I will tell this story in detail later, but for now let's get started on this wonderful message that has permeated my inmost being for so long. It is my desire that in this message that you will find the shalom peace that passes all understanding dwelling in your mind, soul, body and spirit. And that you would come to know and understand the instructions that Yahushua left with us to revive us, so we may walk in a place of wholeness, health, completeness, protection, and blessing. May your eyes be opened to truth and may your feet be guided to the paths of shalom. There in the green pastures, beside the still waters, may you walk in His ultimate love and divine protection.

You will be surprised at all of the places we have overlooked shalom's presence, power, and importance. So come and fly with me on the wings of the dove and I will carry you to a place in His Holy Kingdom where you will find a Shalom peace that passes understanding and remains forever.

### YHWH's PERFECT WORDS

9-18-10

Torah portion Lev.16; Isaiah 57:14 to 58:14

*Isaiah 57:*

***14 Then he will say, "Keep building! Keep building! Clear the way! Remove everything blocking my people's path!"***  
***15 For thus says the High, Exalted One who lives forever, whose name is Holy: "I live in the high and holy place but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the broken ones.***  
***16 For I will not fight them forever or always nurse my anger; otherwise their spirits would faint before me, the creatures I myself have made. 17 It was because of their flagrant greed that I was angry and struck them; I hid myself and was angry, but they continued on their own rebellious way. 18 I have seen their ways, and I will heal them; I will lead them and give comfort to them and to those who mourn for them 19 I will create the right words: 'Shalom shalom***

***to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I will heal them!'" 20 But the wicked are like the restless sea - unable to be still, its waters toss up mud and dirt. 21 There is no shalom, says my Elohim, for the wicked.***

I have loved the word that means "Peace", that is... "Shalom" in Hebrew, for over 35 years now and there are many stories to tell about how this word has changed my life forever. I have studied about and made notes for 8 years in preparation for this moment when our awesome Prince of Peace (Sar Shalom) would release me to put pen to paper and share the message and to prepare the way for His bride. I have known for a few weeks now it was time but have been waiting for that moment when Yahushua would say.....", "Keep building! Keep building! Clear the way! **Remove everything blocking my people's path!" 15** For thus says the High, Exalted One who lives forever, whose name is Holy: "I live in the high and holy place but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the **broken ones..... 19 I will create the right words: 'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I will heal them!'"** In other translations it says He creates **PERFECT WORDS and these words are to bring healing, revival, and clear the way for us to get there.**

If our Almighty Abba Father says these words are perfect, then they must be powerful! And we will see how He himself uses these powerful words from Genesis to Revelation. They are His covenant, blessing, restoration, warfare, armor, preparation, power and even His very Son's name: Sar Shalom, Prince of Peace.

If Yahushua is the Prince of Peace, then He must be the Prince over that Kingdom. The Kingdom of Shalom is then Yahushua's dominion and can also be ours. We are to learn to dwell in His kingdom of rest and provision and use the weapons of protection and armor that are provided for us there, for the battle is YHWH's.

Come now and learn about the much overlooked Gospel of Shalom. Gospel means truth and we have been putting on the armor out of Ephesians 6 for decades. This included putting on the shoes of the gospel of shalom. But we haven't even touched on, or begun to grasp the vast expanse of what dwells in those shoes or even what the Gospel of Peace means. I am going to show you from creation to the birth, life, and teachings of Yahushua, what is the truth and message of Shalom, my favorite word.

I will be using the Hebrew spelling for Abba Fathers name which is YHWH. I am also using the Complete Jewish Bible, the Hebrew Names Bible and the King James Bible for references. All scripture is referenced from the Complete Jewish Bible unless notated by these initials HNB, or KJV. In the Hebrew names and Complete Jewish Bible they use the true Hebrew names and this is why I use them over other translations. However the King James many times shows closest to the true meaning so for this reason I may alternate to it. I will notate in parenthesis what name or word that has been replaced so you may recognize how we knew them originally. Look for the parenthesis for the answers. I have also changed the hidden name of YHWH back to its original spelling, which was hidden by the translators by writing LORD or ADONAI or GOD in large letters replacing the name of YHWH. This was done by the Jews to keep His name Holy and so no one would misuse it. However in Isaiah it states in chapter 12 that the name is to be proclaimed that His name is to be exalted and has become our salvation, strength and song. We are to call on the Name so it must not be hidden, it is being revealed again to us in these last days.

***Isaiah 12 On that day you will say: "I thank you, YHWH, because, although you were angry at me, your anger is now turned away; and you are comforting me. "See! YHWH is my salvation. I am confident and unafraid; for Yah YHWH is my strength and my song, and he has become my salvation!" Then you will joyfully draw water from the springs of salvation. On that day you will say, "Give thanks to YHWH! Call on his name! Make his deeds known among the peoples, declare how exalted is his name. Sing to YHWH, for he has triumphed this is being made known throughout the earth. Shout and sing for joy, you who live in Tziyon; for the Holy One of Isra'el is with you in his greatness!" CJB***

The name of the Holy Spirit is The Ruach HaKodesh meaning wind or breath of Holiness. This is another favorite meaning of mine. It signifies that the breath that YHWH breathed in us was His very breath, and that is the life that lives in us. He lives and moves and breaths in us. When we speak creative words as He did there is life to back up those words. The power of life and death truly is in the tongue.

The name Mashiach is also being used instead of Messiah which is the English translation of the title. The Hebrew words have so much more meaning and depth I just prefer to use them.

## THE MEANING OF SHALOM

We will begin with the literal meaning of the word shalom in the paleo Hebrew which is the ancient text, or original Hebrew, which were word pictures. This form of Hebrew had letters that formed pictures to illustrate the meaning of the letter.

*“The Paleo-Hebrew alphabet (Hebrew: כתב עברי עתיק), is an abjad offshoot of the ancient Semitic alphabet, identical to the Phoenician alphabet. At the very least, it dates to the 10th century BCE. It was used as the main vehicle for writing the Hebrew language by the Israelites. An abjad is a type of writing system in which each symbol always or usually stands for a consonant; the reader must supply the appropriate vowel.”* These word pictures are so amazing and shed such light on what the words of Torah really meant.



*The twenty-first letter of the Modern Hebrew alphabet is the Sheen. Its literal meaning is "teeth" (picture the 3 upright legs as your lower front teeth) and the symbolic meaning is "sharp", "to consume, devour or destroy". The two most important words that bear out the theme of "destroy" begin with the sheen. They are the word for "Repent" [Shoov] and the word meaning peace, wholeness and wellness (Shalom). This is because repentance comes when we "destroy" our old house, leaving nothing to turn back to. (excerpt from Yarah Ministries in italics)*

The word meaning peace, wholeness, wellness, and completeness [Shalom] tells us that peace comes when we: **"destroy" the authority that causes chaos.** To restore our fellowship with the Father we must "destroy" our old "house" as part of our repentance. Then we must enter YHWH's house to revive our relationship with him. This is clearly illustrated in the shalom offering in Leviticus which we are going to explore on this journey.

*“The Atbash of the word shalom is: **“In My Palm.”** “We truly have shalom/peace when we know the Sovereign YHWH has us in the palm of His hand and under the shadow of His protective wings. The Prince of Shalom is also the Good Shepherd who holds us in His Hand of Protection:”*27 My sheep hear My voice, and I know them, and they follow Me; 28 and I give them age-abiding life; and they will never perish, and no one shall seize them out of My hand. 29 My Father who has given them to Me is greater than all, and no one can seize out of the hand of My Father. 30 I and the Father are one. John 10:27-30 “  
(Excerpt from the Atbash by Craig Peters)”

There is a complete explanation of what the Atbash is, as a hidden code revealing a vast concordance built right into the Torah by YHWH Himself. Craig Peters is a committed believer in Yahushua the Messiah who has devoted his life to feeding the sheep; and asserts that the Atbash hidden in Torah is far superior to the man-made commentaries like the Talmud and Mishnah. More resources of immense insight and truth from Craig, can be found at the end of the book.

*“According to Strong's Concordance 7965 Shalom means completeness, wholeness, health, peace, welfare, safety soundness, tranquility, prosperity, perfectness, fullness, rest, harmony, the absence of agitation or discord. Shalom comes from the root verb shalom meaning to be complete, perfect and full. In Modern Hebrew the obviously related word Shelem means to pay for, and Shulam means to be fully paid.”*

**Yahushua is called Sar Shalom in Hebrew, translated to Prince of Peace**, which perfectly describes the ministry and personality of our Messiah, and He alone has fully paid for our sins (Isaiah 9:6).<sup>7</sup> He came as The Prince of the Shalom Kingdom to destroy the authority that establishes chaos; in our hearts and in this world; and to establish the Kingdom of Heaven. If the word “shalom” means in the original text “to destroy the authority which establishes chaos”, then there must first be warfare to destroy this authority. The result of this warfare through shalom is: completeness, wholeness, health, peace, welfare, safety soundness, tranquility, prosperity, perfectness, fullness, rest, harmony, and the absence of agitation or discord. That would be the peace that passes all understanding spoken of by our Prince of Peace, Yahushua. He taught the disciples about the word shalom and its proper use, so let us explore Yahushua's teachings. As the Prince of Shalom, He would know best about the word shalom and its proper use. Applying these foundational truths of the Kingdom of Heaven will equip us to better work in the Harvest of Restoration for Abba Father.

## HOW TO ENTER

**“After this, I will pour out my Spirit on all humanity. Your sons and daughters will prophesy, your old men will dream dreams, your young men will see visions; and also on male and female slaves in those days I will pour out my Spirit. I will show wonders in the sky and on earth —blood, fire and columns of smoke. The sun will be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the coming of the great and terrible Day of *YaHuWaH*.” At that time, whoever calls on the name of *YHWH* will be saved. For in Mount Tziyon and Yerushalem there will be those who escape; as *Yahuwah* has promised; among the survivors will be those whom *YHWH* has called.**

There is a day of great revival standing at our doorstep. YaHuWaH is calling His children who are shalom makers to enter into the Harvest fields. If you are a shalom maker you are His child. He is equipping them by pouring out powerful and prophetic gifts from the Ruach haKodesh (Holy Spirit). These gifts include the full armor and YHWH's full authority to stand victorious in this great day. It is the great day of wonders and terrible day of judgement of YHWH. The fields are ripe with awe and fear of YHWH; so the harvest comes with great ease. If someone even calls on the name of YHWH He will spare them and bring them to salvation in Yahushua. These ones who call out for His mercy will be saved and include all of the ones YHWH has Called. The called are the ones who answered His call to win souls and build His Kingdom. YaHuWaH has PROMISED all of these will survive the great and terrible day of YHWH's judgement.

How shall we prepare and how shall we enter into the Call of YHWH? First, in order to understand the foundation, we must look to the illustration Yahushua gave us in **Matthew 10:1-16** regarding how we are to enter the house. (Complete Jewish Bible) *1Yahushua called his twelve talmidim (disciples) and gave them authority to drive out unclean spirits and to heal every kind of disease and weakness. 2These are the names of the twelve emissaries: First, Shim`on (Simon), called Kefa (Peter) and Andrew his brother, Ya`akov Ben-Zavdai (Jacob) and Yochanan (John) his brother, 3.Philip and Bar-Talmai, T`oma (Thomas) and Mattityahu (Matthew) the tax-collector, Ya`akov Bar-Halfai and Taddai, 4. Shim`on (Simon) the Zealot, and Y`hudah (Judas of Iscariot) from K`riot, who betrayed him. 5. These twelve Yahushua sent out with the following instructions: "Don't go into the territory of the Goyim (gentiles or pagans), and don't enter any town in Shomron (Sameria) 6.but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Isra'el. 7. As you go, proclaim, `The Kingdom of Heaven is near,' 8. heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse those afflicted with tzara'at, and expel demons. You have received without paying, so give without asking payment. 9. Don't take money in your belts, no gold, no silver, no copper; 10.and for the trip don't take a pack, an extra shirt, shoes or a walking stick -- a worker should be given what he needs. 11."When you come to a town or village, look for someone trustworthy and stay with him until you leave. 12. When you enter someone's household, say, `Shalom aleikhem! 13. If the home deserves it, let your shalom rest on it; if not, let your shalom return to you. 14. But if the people of a house or town will not welcome you or listen to you, leave it and shake its dust from your feet! 15. Yes, I tell you, it will be more tolerable on the Day of Judgment for the people of S`dom and `Amora (Sodom and Gomorrah) than for that town! 16."Pay attention! I am sending you out like sheep among wolves, so be as prudent as snakes and as harmless as doves.”*

As you can see it is something we have read again and again but I am going to show you step by step what it means and how it was meant to be implemented.

#1 The disciples were to begin by proclaiming “The Kingdom of Heaven” was near to the lost sheep of the house of Israel as they entered the towns in Israel. If the people there heard and received this proclamation as truth; the fruit of repentance would follow with signs and wonders. Signs and wonders always accompany the true Called and Sent ones of YHWH. Proclaiming “the Kingdom of Heaven” brings the manifestation of miracles with signs following.

Always remember that signs follow the righteous true disciples of YHWH; but the wicked and perverse generation follows after signs If the signs aren't following you and you are always searching for them, repent. You are in huge error. That is a greedy self-serving spirit. (Remember Simon the sorcerer.)

The ones who hold fast to truth and Yahushua and give Him all the glory are following in His paths.

Immediately after declaring the kingdom of Heaven was near; the disciples were to begin to pray for the people for miracles of healing, casting out demons and raising of the dead as a sign that the Kingdom of Heaven was among them and ever present. The disciples were not to receive any money for these miracles. They had received the Kingdom of Heavens blessings of shalom upon their lives already from their teacher and Messiah Yahushua. He instructed them about how to pray for miracles as they had witnessed him raising the dead, opening blind eyes, healing the lepers, the sick, and the lame already. They understood that it was YHWH who manifested these things. Yahushua had told them that He only said what YHWH said; and did what He saw Him do. This doesn't happen without the Holy Spirit operating in your life. If you don't have the infilling of the Ruach (Spirit) then call upon Him now to come and teach you and fill you with the Word of YHWH. To walk in this authority and mantel of the prophet establishes a deep abiding trust in the power and presence of Abba Father. Ask YHWH to speak in and through you like He did Yahushua so that you may be able to do the greater works of the Kingdom of Heaven.

**Matt. 10:7-10** *As you go, proclaim, 'The Kingdom of Heaven is near,' 8. heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse those afflicted with tzara'at, and expel demons. You have received without paying, so give without asking payment. 9. Don't take money in your belts, no gold, no silver, no copper; 10. and for the trip don't take a pack, an extra shirt, shoes or a walking stick -- a worker should be given what he needs.*

The disciples had received all of the training and blessings of truth from Mashiach without paying. So now they were to give to others without asking for payment. They were instructed by Yahushua to not carry anything valuable or necessary with them. Abba Father would provide all they needed while walking inside the parameters of the Kingdom of Heaven. Proclamations of the Shalom Kingdom inside of these parameters are a very powerful weapon to open encounters of the shalom kind in a lost world filled with demons, death, sickness, and chaos.

#2 The disciples were to find someone trustworthy to stay with. That would be a righteous Jew who kept the Sabbath and commandments. **Matt. 10:11.** *"When you come to a town or village, look for someone trustworthy and stay with him until you leave. 12. When you enter someone's household, say, 'Shalom aleikhem! (Shalom remain upon you)' 13. If the home deserves it, let your shalom rest on it; if not, let your shalom return to you.*

If they found a worthy home to stay in then the disciples could remain there proclaiming the Kingdom of Heaven was near! In genuine humility; and with an empty pocket and a thankful heart; the disciples could then receive food and a clean shirt. They should be given a meal and a place to stay from the ones whose life they had just blessed with miracles of a Heavenly source, our Yahushua the Mashiach Himself. HalleluYah! The disciples were to be as prudent as snakes in being very careful and discreet as to how they entered a town or a house. Entering as harmless as a dove as if he was returning to Noah with an olive branch of peace and anointing of shalom in his mouth. Everyone knows "what harmless as a dove means" so let us look at the word prudent. Its meaning is: to be careful or wise in handling practical matters; exercising good judgment or common sense. Being careful to walk with discretion and showing good judgment in all matters. These things require wisdom. That is so easy to acquire. You only have to ask.

**James 1:5** *Now if any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask YaHuWaH, who gives to all generously and without reproach; and it will be given to him. <sup>6</sup> But let him ask in trust, doubting nothing;*

When they found a worthy Jewish home to stay in then they were to send the well-known greeting and blessing of Shalom Aleikhem to that person or into their home. Shalom Aleichem means "peace be with you and may it remain with you. Yahushua was telling the disciples to send shalom before them into every house or town where they were getting ready to enter. Yahushua told them what the sign was, whether they were to stay there. If shalom rested or remained within the town or in the house. One of the signs of this happening was if the people there WELCOMED THEM . The people in that place must also RECEIVE AND HEAR THE WORDS BEING TAUGHT THERE BY THE DISCIPLES.

**Matt. 10:14.** *But if the people of a house or town will not welcome you or listen to you, leave it and shake its dust from your feet!*

Don't carry any of the wickedness of this place with you. Shake its very dust off of your feet as a testimony against them.

Remember when Yahushua was unable to do any miracles in a particular town because of unbelief? There were no seekers of shalom there to which His shalom could remain. **The people there refused to receive or listen to Yahushua. Shalom could not remain in this place.** They rejected His message of repentance, hope, and salvation from the Kingdom. Their unbelief robbed them of miracles of all kinds. Yahushua could not do miracles there because they didn't listen or receive Him. Shalom could not remain there amongst unbelief and chaos. Don't be confused into thinking that Yahushua the Son of the Most High Elohim was powerless in this situation. He was still the Prince of Shalom with full authority. He was also an obedient Son of YHWH. He kept the protocol to the letter, given to Him by His Father. He shook the dust off of His feet and moved on; thus following His very own teaching of the protocol.

#3 The disciples were sent out by Yahushua and if you notice: they sent shalom before them, then shalom seekers would receive this well-known Jewish blessing. Shalom could now remain there if the person did not reject the blessing being sent to them, but welcomed and received it.

**This is one of the discerning factors to shalom returning to you.**

**1.The people there DON'T WANT IT OR RECEIVE IT.**

**2.The worthy people may even send a shalom blessing back to you.**

**3. Also, if shalom was unable to remain in that place because the message of the Kingdom was not heard or received, even Yahushua the Son of YHWH could do no miracles there; thus, Yahushua moved on as did the disciples.**

Yahushua did just as He had instructed the disciples to do, shake the dust off of their feet as a testimony against that city for judgment to come upon them.

If you were to send a special blessing to someone and they rejected it; and would not listen to you, because of your affiliation with Yahushua then that blessing would come right back to you. The miracles that were intended for the town or people there would remain upon the disciples to carry to the next town or home. Shalom is a blessing and Yahushua instructed the disciples that if their blessing of shalom returned to them, then there was no seeker of shalom in that place and they were to keep moving and shake the dust off of their feet.

Now let's make it clear so there is no confusion. If I send a blessing to you and you do not receive it, or want to hear it; your feet are on the paths of chaos and not shalom. In the cities and realms of established chaos; or even in someone's hardened heart; even Yahushua could do no miracles there. Abba Father has always allowed us to have free choice. The person or the town must accept this blessing and the call to repentance and shalom and receive it in their hearts in order to be blessed and healed. We must pray for the lost so that they can be changed, just remember that **YHWH is the one who moves and changes the hearts;** not our words, however powerful or fancy they may be. Do not try to persuade or push salvation down people's throats. You can't save anyone. They either receive you or reject you. Remember it is not you they reject it is Yahushua. I never own rejection from others who don't want to hear truth. I tell Yahushua that I love Him and that I'm sorry that they rejected Him. That transfers the rejection to the one that it belongs to: Yahushua. I'm sure that He instructed us that it was Him they were rejecting to keep the enemy from binding us up in the spirit of rejection. By owning it you are being prideful by thinking that you could've done something to get them saved other than your instructions from Yahushua. Trust Abba Father to always know best about what comes next; and call upon Him in your prayers for the lost before you go on your journey.

**YHWH responds to our sincere prayers for the lost. Our prayers move YHWH's Heart to move their hearts. He then prepares the way by plowing up the fallow ground in the hearts of the lost. When the hearts get hungry to be set free and they are seeking and have chosen life and the blessing, is when shalom remains to do its perfect work; to destroy the authority that establishes chaos in the hearts. It always begins in the heart because righteousness always precedes shalom. It is the seekers of shalom; they haven't found it yet ; that YHWH has sent you into the Harvest fields to search for and to find.**

As you can see Matthew chapter 10 is a scripture that we have read again and again and we were told it was meant to be a metaphor. The definition of metaphor is: a figure of speech in which a word or phrase is applied to an object or action to which it is not literally applicable. A figure of speech, a thing regarded as representative or symbolic of something else, especially something abstract.

This twisting of the facts has been done by the church with a lot of Yahushua's teachings to confuse and dispel the true power and meaning of His words. It not only prevents people from being obedient to His words, it also prevents their faith from going into action. It extinguishes the fire of their hunger to be a shalom seeker and build the Kingdom of Heaven. They then fail to walk in Yahushua's power and presence in any given situation to heal, save, and deliver and believe. Thus the body of Mashiach does not fulfill the great commission given to us by Yahushua. They are deceived into believing that these things do not apply to us today, so they change it to a spiritual allegorical meaning by making it mean something else that does not apply to us. Therefore they explain away the very factual step by step teachings Yahushua gave to us to serve Him in the Harvest. They try to make it sound ridiculous to send shalom and declare the Kingdom of Heaven. This is the work of the adversary so that we will be prevented from winning souls for the Kingdom of Heaven. Our reasonable service to YHWH is to increase the Kingdom of Heaven and bring Him the glory. **The reward is ours but All the Glory belongs to YaHuWaH.** Yahushua taught His disciples everything they needed to know to accomplish the command to GO and disciple all nations. His words remain written in the Holy Bible today to guide and to carry us through and protect us as we walk out His call and destinies in our lives.

### **GREATER WORKS AND FULL AUTHORITY A GIFT FROM YAHUSHUA**

**“Yahushua called his twelve talmidim (disciples) and gave them authority to drive out unclean spirits and to heal every kind of disease and weakness.”** And later at His departure from Earth Yahushua gave His many disciples **FULL AUTHORITY**. This opened the door to the **“Greater Works”** than what Yahushua had done! Greater Works is the full authority found in the Ruach haKodesh that was **GIVEN TO US FROM YAHUSHUA**. This always amazed me at how this could be possible for us to do greater works than Yahushua but I believed Him. Yahushua promised it to His disciples, and to all of us who love Him; and to all of His future disciples and evangelists as well!” What more could we possibly need? **Those Words of ALL Authority are active, alive, and relevant for today as well.** These promises are yours if you are a blood bought believer in Yahushua as your Mashiach. If you are also a disciple of Yahushua's teachings; and are listening, receiving, and obedient to His Commandments, Words, and instructions. Walking in this realm of the Kingdom of Shalom you are complete and lacking nothing. Shalom has destroyed the chaos in your life and you are fully empowered, equipped and prepared to do YHWH's work with the addition of the full armor of YHWH in Ephesians 6. I will teach you about this amazing gift later. **Yahushua also instructed the disciples:** to send Shalom and declare the Kingdom of Heaven before they entered any house, or town. So let's look at what Yahushua literally meant in His instructions to His disciples. And see how we are meant to implement His teachings as a literal and permanent instruction from the Kingdom of Heaven. Instructions found in the Word of YHWH are relevant throughout all time and place. **YHWH does not change and neither does His Word. They are both eternal and unmovable. Yahushua said He was only repeating what YHWH said. He said what he heard YHWH say; and Yahushua did what He saw YHWH His Abba Father do.**

### **LOST SHEEP OF ISRAEL: VERSUS ALL THE EARTH**

**While He was here Yahushua told His disciples to go to the lost sheep of Israel and not to the Gentiles.** These were the instructions given to the disciples while He still remained here with them. Yahushua said that He would leave the 99 and go after the one lost sheep. He didn't go to the 70 nations first. He went to the lost sheep of Israel. The Mashiach gave Israel every chance to hear and receive Him and believe that He was their Mashiach before offering so great a salvation to all the Earth. This gift was not given until Israel fully rejected Him. I will never forget or get over seeing Yahushua fall down and cry in the book of Matthew Movie. He wept bitterly as He said: **“Yerushalem! Yerushalem! You who kill the prophets! You stone those who are sent to you! How often I wanted to gather your children, just as a hen gathers her chickens under her wings, but you refused! Look! YaHuWaH is abandoning your house to you, leaving it desolate. For I tell you, from now on, you will not see me again until you say, ‘Blessed is he who comes in the name of YaHuWaH.’”**

After this gut wrenching proclamation Yahushua was crucified and rose again to pass the call to all the nations to enter the harvest just before He ascended. Then Yahushua sent the Holy Spirit (Ruach haKodesh) to us as He promised He would do. The Ruach haKodesh/ Holy Spirit is our Mantle of Authority that Yahushua passed down to His disciples. This was the same way that Elijah passed His mantle of authority to Elisha; as he left the planet of Earth. The definition of mantle is: the garment of the prophet. It is also called the authority of the prophet being passed down to the next prophet. Only Elisha begged for a double portion. He was a seeker of shalom and authority. It was granted to Elisha because he saw Elijah leave and throw His mantle down to Elisha. The same way that the disciples saw Yahushua leave. He gave them the FULL AUTHORITY at that time to do the Greater Works much the same as Elisha got the mantle and a double portion.

The Holy Spirit is passed down in the mantle of the prophet wrapped in YHWH's authority. The mantle and authority of the prophet was Elijah's very garment. If you remember that when a priest retired from service to the Temple his garments were given to the new priest. He had to wear them for 7 days to receive the anointing to serve in the Temple. The Ruach haKodesh is the garment of the Prophet wrapped in YHWH's authority that was passed down to the disciples and brought Yahushua's Full Authority. Whatever sins you decree are forgiven are forgiven. In the same way whatever sins you retain remain. Full authority is a very serious gift to acquire. In all seriousness be careful how you aim it in the fear of YHWH! It must not be used for foolish or selfish gain lest you find yourself judged like Nadab and Abihu.

The Holy Spirit is the one who speaks through the prophet and guides his feet into the paths of shalom. The mantle of the Holy Spirit (Ruach haKodesh) is the vehicle in which YHWH wraps up His authority. The Full instructions came with the Full authority that He gave to His sent ones before exiting Earth. He gave us His great commission before returning to the Father in Heaven. He said "GO" first to the Jew, then to the Samaritans and then to the gentiles (utmost parts of the Earth). Yahushua's own received Him not (rejected Yahushua) which opened the door for the gentiles to be grafted in and receive forgiveness unto eternal life and salvation in Yahushua our Mashiach. We can now walk in His Kingdom of shalom blessings and truth.

Yahushua commanded them to "Pay Attention!!" So I am repeating His desperate cry for you **to listen and hear, look and see**, and **hear and do** these words He received from YHWH and spoke them to the disciples. There is a Hebrew word that means hear and do and it is said in the daily prayers. Sh'ma Israel!!! (Yisra'el in Hebrew) Yahushua is saying to you today: Sh'ma=Hear and Do! These words were given directly to us from our Messiah Yahushua.

## SHALOM RETURNS

**Pay Attention:** If you notice, shalom is spoken of as a possession belonging to each person. It only returns to the person who sends it. Obviously you must have shalom to send it. The verse also states that “your” shalom will remain upon the house while you are there. Let’s explore the Word and see why this could be so.

Matthew 18: **1** *At that moment the talmidim (disciples) came to Yahushua and asked, "Who is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven?"* **2** He called a child to him, stood him among them, **3** *and said, "Yes! I tell you that **unless you change and become like little children, you won't even enter the Kingdom of Heaven!*** **4** So the greatest in the Kingdom is who ever makes himself as humble as this child. **5** Whoever welcomes one such child in my name welcomes me; **6** *and whoever ensnares one of these little ones who trust me, it would be better for him to have a millstone hung around his neck and be drowned in the open sea!* **7** Woe to the world because of snares! V10) See that you never despise one of these little ones, for I tell you that their angels in heaven are continually seeing the face of my Father in heaven. CJB

To enter the kingdom of The Sar Shalom (Prince of Peace) you must change and be like a child. For of such is the Kingdom of Heaven (Matt. 19). Could it be possible that shalom could be the overshadowing of shalom angels in our lives, much like the shalom angels who watched over the Savior Yahushua when He was born? It was shalom angels who announced Yahushua’s arrival with sending Shalom:

Luke 2:14 Heavenly Choir: *To the highest heights of the universe, glory to Elohim! And on earth, shalom among all people who bring pleasure to YaHuWaH!*

Matthew 18 says that the humble, childlike, trusting, seekers of shalom, are the greatest in the Kingdom.

“Matt. 5:9 says Blessed are the Shalom makers: for they shall be called the children of YaHuWaH”

Think of it: even Yahushua became a child. It is the humble childlike believers who have been assigned angels that behold the face of YHWH at all times. This is for your protection and guidance so that your feet will stay on the path of shalom. I am confident that the shalom angels remained to protect Yahushua. It was an angel who visited his Earthly dad Joseph and told him of the plot against the baby’s life and to escape to Egypt.

“ See that you never despise one of these little ones, for I tell you that THEIR ANGELS IN HEAVEN are continually seeing the face of my Father in heaven.”

“Their angels in Heaven” implies ownership as well. Could it be that “YOUR SHALOM” COULD BE YOUR SHALOM ANGELS who watch over and go before the shalom makers who are the children of YHWH? There is a vast host of Heaven that are called Shalom Angels and some of them are assigned to you. THE ARMY OF SHALOM ANGELS WERE SENT BY YHWH TO GO BEFORE BABY YAHUSHUA TO PREPARE THE WAY FOR HIS ARRIVAL ON EARTH. THEY PREPARED A SAFE PLACE OF SHALOM FOR HIM TO COME TO THAT WAS FREE OF ALL CHAOS. SHALOM AND CHAOS DO NOT DWELL TOGETHER. YAHUSHUA WAS THE ULTIMATE SHALOM MAKER AND THE ONLY SON AND CHILD OF THE MOST HIGH.

YAHUSHUA IS OUR PRINCE OF SHALOM!!! “OUR” INDICATES OWNERSHIP.

“Psalms 34:7-8 THE ANGEL OF YHWH ENCAMPETH ROUND ABOUT THEM THAT FEAR HIM AND DELIVERETH THEM.

O taste and see that YHWH is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.”

Encamps around the ones who fear YHWH: implies that The angels stay or encamp which implies that the Angel of YHWH lives with; the ones who fear YHWH.

Could it be possible that when we send shalom it is the shalom angels who go before us? And could it be when a place or a person rejects us and the kingdom that they return to us? The Scripture does say ANGELS as plural after all. One ANGEL could remain with the worthy person or home and one or more could remain with you. When the Holy Spirit directs you to go and leave this town or city your angel returns to you. The Angels encamp around those that fear YHWH this is a good possibility of how the Kingdom of Heaven operates according to all these scripture references. Regardless of HOW it happens the fact remains that it does happen and the Word of YHWH is true. There are things we will not know fully until the New Yerushalem comes down and we rule and reign with Mashiach, or until the time He wishes to reveal them. His is the Kingdom and the glory now and forever.

1 John 3: 1-24 "See what love the Father has lavished on us in letting us be called YHWH's children! For that is what we are. The reason the world does not know us is that it has not known him. 2 Dear friends, we are YHWH's children now; and it has not yet been made clear what we will become. We do know that when he appears, we will be like him; because we will see him as he really is.

I was almost in a plane crash one time. Long story but I'll give you the short version. This is when I heard Abba tell me about shalom angels. He called me to pray and repent for the sins of New Orleans as we circled above the city dumping fuel; so we could not catch fire upon attempting to land even though there was torrential rain pouring down. YHWH said to intercede and repent for Houston as well when we circled there hours later. I prayed the entire time, not out of fear but out of deep compassion and love for the lost. This all happened on the brink of Katrina and it was raining furiously. A lot of circumstances had placed me on this plane trip that took me so far from home that it ended up taking me 12 hours to get home which should have been 3 and a half hours. Abba said that He wanted me to pray so I asked Him if I could please have all three seats to myself so as not to be interrupted or hindered. I knew this would take a miracle because the plane was sold out. When I got on the plane there was an open seat right over the wing. No one else ever came to sit with me and I had the seats all to myself HalleluYah! I had very deep intercession during all the hours I was on this plane. I looked out the window on my side and I saw an angel on the wing. I then looked across to the other side of the plane and on that wing was another angel. I had never seen this before and I asked Abba about it. He said they were my shalom angels there to watch over me. I had total shalom that all would be well no matter how scary that ride was for everyone else. I did question YHWH about Shalom Angels. "Could you please show me that in the Bible?" He immediately told me that it was the host of angels who announced "Shalom on Earth" and good will to men just before Yahushua's arrival on earth. That was the beginning of my journey in the Bible searching for shalom.

*David was still a very young man (a child?) when he spoke to Goliath about the Commander of the armies called the Host of Heaven and Heavens armies.*

#### 1 Samuel 17:45-47

You come to me carrying a sword and spear and javelin as your weapons, but I come armed with the name of Yahuwah, the Commander of Heavens armies/Host, the True Elohim of the armies of Israel, the One you have insulted.<sup>46</sup> This very day, YHWH will give you into my hands. I will strike you down and cut off your head, and I will feed the birds of the air and the wild animals of the fields with the flesh of your Philistine warriors. Then all the land will know the True YHWH is with Israel,<sup>47</sup> and all of those gathered here will know that YHWH does not save by sword and spear. The battle is YaHuWaHs, and He will give you into our hands."

David then declared that this will happen so that people will know that YHWH stands for Israel and all the Glory is His. HalleluYah!!

*The meaning of Host:*

**Strong's #6635: tsaba' (pronounced tsaw-baw')**

**or (feminine) tsbadah {tseb-aw-aw'}; from 6633; a mass of persons (or figuratively, things), especially reg. organized for war (an army); by implication, a campaign, literally or figuratively (specifically, hardship, worship):--appointed time, (+) army, (+) battle, company, host, service, soldiers, waiting upon, war(-fare).**

That description could only be speaking of YHWH's mighty army and the Host of Heaven and the many Angels of Shalom. The Host of Heaven is spoken of as the multitude of many angels of war. They destroy the authority that establishes chaos in order that shalom can remain. Who is it that they battle for? For those who call upon and trust in the mighty One of Israel our Abba Father YaHuWaH as their commander of Heavens Angelic army and Host of Heaven! The disciples of YHWH are like David when he decreed against the enemy. When we call upon Heaven YHWH will send the Host of Shalom Angels to the battlefield to fight for us. YHWH waits for us to put on the full armor and send our declarations of "Shalom shalom" and "the Kingdom of Heaven is near" before He is moved to show up. The same way that Yahushua said that He will show up wherever the disciples bring these declarations of war to the authority of chaos. Shalom shalom! The Kingdom of Heaven is near!!

I have to say it: Lookout devil because Yahushua's coming through!

On that plane ride we tried to land and at the last moment the pilot pulled the throttle all the way back and we were headed straight up!! There was a man in the back of the plane who screamed like a little girl. People chuckled at his screams in spite of their fears. Now when I say "I resist you devil and you have to flee" as instructed in the Bible. I can just here him scream like a little girl and I can imagine him running away. Well it was Abba who said He has to FLEE. Remember you do not command the devil only YHWH can do that. You can only resist him. But he HAS TO FLEE!!!! No choice given here.

Yahushua said that He would not return until Israel says the Words that will open the door to His return to Israel.

**Matt 23:39'For I tell you, from now on, you will not see me again until you say, 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of YHWH.'**"

Saying the right words is not a recipe or magic. It is obedience to YHWH to walk in His instructions. Our words are powerful and can move mountains. Forgive sins. Raise the dead. And many more miraculous wonders when we pray and ask in the name of Yahushua. I pray you see the importance of your words.

## YAHUSHUA'S SECOND CALL TO THE HARVEST

Luke 10:1-6 says:

*1 After this, Yahushua appointed seventy other talmidim (disciples) and sent them on ahead in pairs to every town and place where he himself was about to go. 2 He said to them, "To be sure, there is a large harvest. But there are few workers. Therefore, plead with the Master of the Harvest that he speed workers out to gather in his harvest. 3 Get going now, but pay attention! I am sending you out like lambs among wolves. 4 Don't carry a money-belt or a pack, and don't stop to schmooze (greet) people on the road. 5 "Whenever you enter a house, first say, `Shalom!' to the household. 6 If a seeker of shalom is there, your `Shalom!' will find its rest with him; and if there isn't, it will return to you."*

It is Shalom that searches the hearts to find a seeker of shalom. If a seeker of shalom and the Kingdom of Heaven is in the house; Shalom will find its rest with him. Blessed are the shalom makers for they shall be called the children of YHWH.

I personally as a child of YHWH have dwelt with shalom resting with me for many years. I cannot imagine being without shalom and living in the atmosphere of chaos again; as it was before I knew Yahushua. Even non-believers who have entered my house marvel at the peace that abides here. They actually comment about how peaceful my house is. Shalom truly has remained here. When strangers or non-believers are coming to visit I always send Shalom Aleikhem (peace remain) before us and declare the kingdom of Heaven over our home.

I was the caregiver for my mom in her last days. The hospice workers would come here and fall asleep on the couch. They loved to come here because they would say it was so peaceful. They were unknowingly resting in the shalom that passes all understanding. I would tell them about our Messiah and pray for them when they had needs. My mom would encourage me to sing the new songs I had written to them that I had written for her. Mom's main caregiver came to her funeral. She said mom was the second person in 10 years she had attended their funeral. She told me at the funeral that we had changed her life forever. My Mom's favorite song was "Bring me on Home." Mom also loved "Until that Day" and we played them at mom's funeral.

Here is a link to that song: <https://youtu.be/KykXncaTrH8>  
and Until That Day <https://youtu.be/DiX5wbkXS44>

*Luke 10:1 After this, Yahushua appointed seventy other talmidim (disciples) and sent them on ahead in pairs to every town and place where he himself was about to go. Notice that Yahushua is talking to the 70 disciples in this text, when before he instructed the 12 disciples in the same manner. I believe this is to show us this is not just for Israel; but for every nation, kindred, and tongue. The number 70 is the Biblical number that speaks of all the nations of Earth. I will make this even clearer when I get into the shalom offering. But for now, let's see what Yahushua is teaching the disciples differently than He did with the 12 disciples.*

**Yahushua instructed them to not enter any house before sending shalom first to destroy the authority that would establish chaos. SO PEACE MEANS WAR!** Before there can be peace you must first conquer the enemy and thus prepare the way for the Kingdom and its Prince of Shalom to arrive. It is the Host of Heaven that does battle against the powers principalities and authorities of darkness. The shalom of YHWH and His awesome wonder of all the Kingdoms Authorities supersedes the minimal authority of the darkness. Remember who made who. YHWH made the adversary as his own worship angel. Every knee must bow and every tongue must confess YHWH as The Awesome Omnipotent Sovereign King of the entire Universe. It was the enemy's jealousy, selfish gain, and foolish pride that made him fall into depravity. Never fear or give any place to the enemy in your life or your home. He cannot create a single thing except chaos, sin, hate, and jealousy. Always remember Yahuwah is for you and that nothing by any means shall harm you; unless you give it a place in your YHWH given authority. That is why we are warned to give him NO PLACE. He can only steal what you surrender to his evil smoke screens that come to deceive the believers in Mashiach. Never let the enemy convince you to keep evil things in your house out of sentiment. Maybe a relative gifted you something that you know you shouldn't keep. You have just given place to the enemy. It disrupts your authority by bringing chaos into your home. It also grieves the Ruach for you to do such things. Holiness and Chaos cannot dwell together. You cannot serve two masters. You will hate one of them eventually, and it better not be

the Holy Spirit. Repent and throw it away. Ask Abba Father to let it never be brought up or become an issue between you and the loved one. Remove anything in your house that would cause shalom to leave.

The Heavenly Host of Shalom angels are the ones that remove everything blocking the path of YaHuWaH's people.

**Host of Angels:** Heavenly host (Hebrew: sabaoth or tzva'ot, "armies") refers to the army (Luke 2:13) of angels mentioned both in the Hebrew and Christian Bibles, as well as other Jewish and Christian texts. YHWH sent His host of Shalom angels to destroy the authority that establishes chaos.

**To have peace you must first have war in order to destroy chaos.**

**YHWH created these perfect words to say in Isaiah 57: 'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I will heal them!'**

**He states the purpose of the words in Isaiah 57: Clear the way! Remove everything blocking my people's path!"**

**And then He reveals the results of these powerful words that send the Heavenly Host of Shalom Angels to be sent forth.**

**Isaiah 57:**

**14 Then he will say, "Keep building! Keep building! (Proclaiming the Kingdom in order to extend it) Clear the way! (Send shalom to destroy the enemy's authority there) Remove everything blocking my people's path!" (Shalom destroys the power of chaos in people's lives) 15 For thus says the High, Exalted One who lives forever, whose name is Holy: "I live in the high and holy place but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the broken ones. (YHWH changes and heals the hearts. It is His desire to revive the humble and broken ones) 16 For I will not fight them forever or always nurse my anger; otherwise their spirits would faint before me, the creatures I myself have made. 17 It was because of their flagrant greed that I was angry and struck them; I hid myself and was angry, but they continued on their own rebellious way. (rebellion and greed are the things that have blocked the rebellious ones from listening and receiving Yahushua and His shalom that is the path to YHWH and healing) 18 I have seen their ways, and I will heal them; I will lead them and give comfort to them and to those who mourn for them 19 I will create the right (perfect) words 'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I will heal them!'**

There is a lot of action going on in this scripture. YHWH wants to revive the people, show them mercy. forgive them, and bring healing to them in order to increase the Kingdom of YHWH by adding them to His family. His Kingdom is the Kingdom of Shalom that passes all understanding.

**You will observe when you enter this protocol lifestyle that: DISPERSING SHALOM ANGELS IS NOT A TRANSACTION BUT A COMPLETE TRANSFORMATION.**

Our part in this is to keep building and prepare the way of Yahushua by sending shalom before us to take ground from the enemy. We must declare Yahuwah's Kingdom into the places He is getting ready to show up in order to prepare the way. **"To be sure, there is a large harvest. But there are few workers. Therefore, plead with the Master of the Harvest that he speed workers out to gather in his harvest.**

This means before we make a phone call, send an e-mail, enter the expressway, enter a business, enter a town or someone's home, enter a new day, or even the house of YHWH, we should send shalom before us. It is so He can destroy any authority that would establish chaos in that place and could prevent The Kingdom of Shalom from being established there. Sending Shalom before you also creates a place of protection and harmony, well-being and favor wherever we enter.

Let's see what Yahushua said the result would be:

**In Luke 10 He says**

**1. After this, then Yahushua appointed seventy other talmidim (disciples) and sent them on ahead in pairs to every town and place where he himself was about to go. 2 He said to them, "To be sure, there is a large harvest. But there are few workers. Therefore, plead with YHWH of the Harvest that he speed workers out to gather in his harvest.**

Notice that Yahushua is sending them to prepare the way for Him to enter the places He was about to go? He is preparing for the Harvest and asking the disciples to pray that even more people would help prepare the way. The Prince of Shalom is building the Kingdom of Shalom for YaHuWaH. As He goes forth, the authority that establishes chaos is destroyed, and then healing, peace, revival, restoration and establishment of His Kingdom comes, which includes **fellowship with our Abba Father**. Remember what it said in Isaiah 57:15 ***"I live in the high and holy place, but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the broken ones."***

**YAHUWAH is trying to get the message to you of how much He loves you and wants to see you healed. He literally sees your pain and troubles and comes to live with you there; hoping you will recognize Him and His great love and mercy for you. YHWH chooses to dwell amongst the broken and humble ones and wants to revive their hearts. The ones that are the broken ones are the ones who mourn for the rebellious and greedy ones who have refused to acknowledge YHWH. YHWH moves hearts of the broken ones who mourn and pray to call out to Him for shalom for the lost and sick ones.**

Yahushua sent the disciples on ahead in pairs to every town and place where he himself was about to go. Yahushua is the head of the harvest but we must prepare the way for Him by sending shalom in prayer to every town and city and home. If Yahuwah said it and did it; so should we obey His words to speak these words of life to all the places we are going to go; and to all people we are going to meet there thus opening the door for the harvest of many souls.

**'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I WILL HEAL THEM!'**

***Psalms 122: 1 -9 "I was glad when they said unto me; Let us go into the house of YHWH. 2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem. 3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together: whither the tribes go up, the tribes of Yah, unto the testimony of Israel, TO GIVE THANKS UNTO THE NAME OF YAHUWAH. 5 For THERE ARE SET THRONES OF JUDGEMENT, THE THRONES OF THE HOUSE OF DAVID. 6 Pray for the shalom of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee. 7 Shalom be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces. 8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, shalom aleikhem. 9 Because of the house of YHWH our Elohim, I will seek thy good.***

**When we pray and send shalom to Jerusalem (Yerushalem) we are literally standing within her gates and taking ground for the house of YHWH, and the Kingdom of Sar Shalom. Use the authority YHWH has given to you to restore the Kingdom and secure a dwelling place for Him. And preparing the way for Him to come there to do mighty miracles.**

**"For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, shalom aleikhem." "Pray for the shalom of Jerusalem (Yerushalem): they shall prosper that love thee. Shalom be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces."**

Yahushua said to them, "To be sure, there is a large harvest. But there are few workers. Therefore, plead (pray fervently) with the Elohim of the Harvest that he speed workers out to gather in his harvest.

Pray the Elohim of the harvest will send laborers out to gather the harvest. "For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, shalom aleikhem." (Shalom remain)  
I pray these will be your words before you are finished reading this book

## PREPARE THE WAY

Like unto Yochanan (John the Baptist)) we are to prepare the way for Yahushua to come and save heal and deliver. Declare shalom and the kingdom to all of the ones whose hearts have been prepared by the Ruach so that they will turn their feet into the paths of shalom.

It might sound redundant to you to have to hear these words again but Yahushua taught them to His disciples repeatedly so they wouldn't forget what was important and what their job description was.

If you are a harvest worker then your job could be described as:

Declaration expert: announces the arrival of Shalom and the Kingdom of Heaven.

Preparer of the way: For Yahushua to arrive with signs and wonders.

Shalom maker: Detonate bombs of shalom on the enemy's strongholds of chaos

Evangelist: Healing, deliverance, salvation and rising of the dead will follow the dispersion of all chaos.

Soul Winner: Preaching the Gospel to establish a massive exponential increase in the Kingdom of Heaven.

All interested disciples can see: The instructor: our Ruach haKodesh (the Holy Spirit) for an interview.

Must love to work in Kingdom construction and be a worker that loves to build a place for YaHuWaH to dwell.

Must love the Bible, the Name of YHWH, and declaring Shalom shalom and The Kingdom of Heaven is near.

Must not carry money, or luggage. YHWH must be your source.

Payment is as follows:

Seeing the scattering and destroying of all chaos.

Seeing the reward of many lost souls saved,

Witness many lives changed and restored,

Be blessed with seeing miraculous wonders of people healed and delivered from darkness..

We must send Shalom and declare the Kingdom of Heaven before us to **prepare the way** for the Sar Shalom Prince of Peace and His Kingdom to arrive and demonstrate YHWH's power to save, deliver, raise the dead, heal the sick and cleanse the lepers. I want you to stop and think about each powerful answer to prayer and how you would react to that happening as you prayed for someone and saw it before your very eyes.

Too often people just read through the miracles in the Bible and dismiss them as past tense. If you truly think about what it would be like to trust that Yahushua has promised it would happen. How would you react in each scenario? This could change your life forever.

- 1) Someone is raised from the dead: Get His family here quick! All Glory to YHWH!!!
- 2) Demons cast out and have to flee screeching and running away like a scared little girl: That's powerful!. I'd love to witness someone getting totally set free by the blood of Yahushua.
- 3) The lame stand up and walk for the first time: I'd love to see the look on their face and the joy in their step. I pray they come to know who the source of their healing is.
- 4) Blind men see their family, sunsets, and butterflies for the first time ever. How beautiful is that? Thank you Yahushua!
- 5) Lepers that are regarded as the filthiest and most contagious people and have been sentenced to a life of having to cry out "unclean" everywhere they go. Suddenly and miraculously they are totally healed and fingers and toes grow back and perfect childlike skin appears: Awesome and powerful!!! HalleluYah!!! Praise you Abba Father.
- 6) Many lost souls come to the knowledge of total and complete forgiveness of every evil thing they have ever done. Seeing all their sins thrown into the sea of forgetfulness and a brand new life of love, joy, and shalom that passes all understanding. Thank you YHWH! All the Glory is yours!!!

These things all begin with the knowledge that Yahushua is our Mashiach (Messiah). Faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of YHWH.

This is why the body of Mashiach has been so powerless. We have failed to look seriously at what is at stake and what the reward is. A lot of believers are only serving Yahushua for what they can get out of it for themselves. YHWH's very words for being angry with them are written in Isaiah 57:17-19

***It was because of their flagrant greed that I was angry and struck them; I hid myself and was angry, but they continued on their own rebellious way. 18 I have seen their ways, and I will heal them; I will lead them and give comfort to them and to those who mourn for them 19 I will create the right (perfect) words 'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I will heal them!'***

I pray that you can see the importance of weighing out the facts and evaluating where your heart is in error. Pray in the Spirit for it will build up your faith in YHWH. Read your Bible and treat it as your best friend. Wake up and recognize your need to repent of your pride, selfishness, and greed. Prepare the way for YHWH to arrive by following this Biblically established, but not yet utilized protocol. Implement it into your life in every place you go; and in everything you do. Yahushua taught His disciples that if they would be obedient and send shalom and proclaim the Kingdom of Heaven is near, they could then walk in the authority that was imparted to them by Yahushua to do awesome miracles. We have so longed to see the power and presence of YHWH to be demonstrated in our lifetime as in the days when Yahushua walked on Earth. We have searched the scriptures and prayed, gone to revival meetings, and read books about it. But NO ONE HAS STEPPED OUT IN FAITH AND WALKED IN IT!!! Somehow we missed seeing and understanding the very wonders we desired to see were what we were supposed to be walking in by trusting The Ruach to teach us and lead us. The truth was right under our noses and we did not see it. We have been blind, having eyes yet we cannot see. Open our eyes Abba Father. May the Holy Spirit teacher (Ruach haKodesh Wind of Holiness) come open our eyes of understanding so that we can walk in your truth, power, and shalom kingdom. We ask and pray that you will equip, prepare and send more laborers into the Harvest and keep building your kingdom and healing the people.

Let us never forget Abba to continue to pray for the Harvest. We ask in Yahushua's Holy name.

### **YOCHANAN (John the Baptist) PREPARES THE WAY**

John the Baptist was to prepare the way of Yahushua to enter His ministry. Yochanan (Johns) ministry was to turn people's feet into the paths of shalom and call them to repentance. Yahushua is the Sar Shalom so Yochanan was sent to turn people's feet onto the paths of Yahushua their Salvation through repentance. We will look at who Yochanan was and what was prophesied about him.

#### **Luke chapter 1:66-80 (Complete Jewish Bible CJB)**

***"Everyone who heard of them said to himself, "What is this child going to be?" For clearly the hand of YHWH was with him. His father Z'kharyah (Zechariah) was filled with the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) and spoke this prophecy: "Praised be YHWH, Elohim of Isra'el, because he has visited and made a ransom to liberate his people by raising up for us a mighty Deliverer who is a descendant of his servant David. It is just as he has spoken through the mouth of the prophets from the very beginning -- that we should be delivered from our enemies and from the power of all who hate us. "This has happened so that he might show the mercy promised to our fathers -- that he would remember his holy covenant, the oath he swore before Avraham(Abraham) avinu (our father) to grant us that we, freed from our enemies, would serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all our days. You, child, will be called a prophet of Ha`Elyon; (The Most High) you will go before YHWH to prepare his way by spreading the knowledge among his people that deliverance comes by having sins forgiven through our YHWH's most tender mercy, which causes the Sunrise to visit us from Heaven, to shine on those in darkness, living in the shadow of death, and to guide our feet into the paths of shalom." The child grew and became strong in spirit, and he lived in the wilderness until the time came for him to appear in public to Isra'el."***

Yochanan was the given name of Yochanan ben Zechariah, a Jewish Prophet known in English as John the Baptist. The angel of YHWH told his father Zechariah that Yochanan was his name when he told him there was a child coming. John/Yochanan was to shine on those in darkness, living in the shadow of death and to guide our feet into the paths of shalom. He came in the paths of shalom and

prepared the way for Yahushua. His name means YaHuWaH is Gracious. It can also mean YaHuWaH's favor.

*Luke 1:5-17 "In the days of Herod, King of Y'hudah (Judah), there was a cohen (priest) named Z'kharyah (Zechariah) who belonged to the Aviyah division. His wife was a descendant of Aharon (Aaron), and her name was Elisheva (Elizabeth). Both of them were righteous before YHWH, observing all the mitzvot and ordinances of YHWH blamelessly. But they had no children, because Elisheva was barren; and they were both well along in years. One time, when Z'kharyah was fulfilling his duties as cohen during his division's period of service before YHWH, he was chosen by lot (according to the custom among the cohanim) to enter the Temple and burn incense. All the people were outside, praying, at the time of the incense burning, when there appeared to him an angel of YHWH standing to the right of the incense altar. Z'kharyah was startled and terrified at the sight. But the angel said to him,*

*"Don't be afraid, Z'kharyah; because your prayer has been heard. Your wife Elisheva (Elizabeth) will bear you a son, and you are to name him Yochanan (John). He will be a joy and a delight to you, and many people will rejoice when he is born, for he will be great in the sight of YHWH. He is never to drink wine or other liquor, and he will be filled with the Ruach HaKodesh even from his mother's womb. He will turn many of the people of Isra'el to YHWH their Elohim. He will go out ahead of YHWH in the spirit and power of Eliyahu (Elijah) to turn the hearts of fathers to their children and the disobedient to the wisdom of the righteous, to make ready for YHWH a people prepared.*

Obviously this child John the Baptist (Yochanan) was an amazingly righteous man. He was a Priest after the order of Melchizedek and was full of the Ruach (Holy Spirit) even from His Mother's womb. He was never to drink wine or liquor as a priest after the order of Melchizedek. Melchizedek's name means "King of Righteousness." He was also the King of Peace (Shalom) because he ruled as king of Salem. Salem also means Shalom or Peace. Melchizedek and (John) Yochanan the Baptist had a very important connection. Righteousness and Shalom were a powerful part of Yochanan's destiny. Righteousness always precedes shalom. Yochanan was a miracle baby and was a chosen one of YHWH and great in His sight. He was set apart in the wilderness until his hour came to be a sent one and to enter His full destiny. He would prepare the way for the Mashiach to begin His ministry and destiny. Yochanan preached repentance in order to turn many hearts of Israel back to YHWH their Elohim. Yochanan baptized the repentant followers of YHWH after repentance came. He was born before Yahushua and his ministry began before Yahshua's did so as to prepare the way for Yahushua to come to deliver Israel from sin. Yochanan's purpose here on Earth was to prepare the way for Mashiach, turning the hearts of the Fathers back to their children, and turning our feet into the paths of shalom. This was a huge "destiny of turning" that was assigned to just one man. Not only was John the Baptist a Melchizedek priest but he also walked in the spirit and power of the prophet Eliyahu (Elijah).

The name EliYahu (Elijah) means YHWH is Elohim. El= (God) Yahu = the name of YHWH.

Everything about John the Baptist was supernatural. It was impossible for him to even be conceived. His dad was beyond his years to have children and was a Levitical priest. An angel visited him in the Holy of Holies to prophesy about the miracle child who was coming to him. Yochanan's mom was too old to bear children as well. She was filled with the Holy Spirit (Ruach haKodesh) and prophesied at the moment that John was filled, while she was carrying John in her womb. He came from the line of David like Yahushua. They were cousins. His dad was a prophet and a priest as well and prophesied over His son Yochanan:

*"Praised be YHWH, Elohim of Isra'el, because he has visited and made a ransom to liberate his people by raising up for us a mighty Deliverer who is a descendant of his servant David. It is just as he has spoken through the mouth of the prophets from the very beginning -- that we should be delivered from our enemies and from the power of all who hate us. "This has happened so that he might show the mercy promised to our fathers -- that he would remember his holy covenant, the oath he swore before*

Avraham(Abraham) avinu (our father) to grant us that we, freed from our enemies, would serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all our days. You, child, will be called a prophet of Ha`Elyon; (The Most High) you will go before YHWH to prepare his way by spreading the knowledge among his people that deliverance comes by having sins forgiven through our YHWH's most tender mercy, which causes the Sunrise to visit us from Heaven, to shine on those in darkness, living in the shadow of death, and to guide our feet into the paths of shalom." The child grew and became strong in spirit, and he lived in the wilderness until the time came for him to appear in public to Isra'el."

Yochanan lived in the wilderness and had no contact with sin and the things of this world. He was a set apart servant of YHWH Most High. We are going to explore the life of Eliyahu to understand the presence and power and significance of the connection between John the Baptist and Eliyahu (Elijah).

*Matthew 17:5 CJB "While he was still speaking, a bright cloud enveloped them; and a voice from the cloud said, "This is my Son, whom I love, with whom I am well pleased. Listen to him!" 6 When the talmidim/ disciples heard this, they were so frightened that they fell face down on the ground. 7 But Yahushua came and touched them. "Get up!" he said, "Don't be afraid." 8 So they opened their eyes, looked up and saw only Yahushua by himself. 9 As they came down the mountain, Yahushua ordered them, "Don't tell anyone what you have seen until the Son of Man has been raised from the dead." 10 The talmidim asked him, "Then why do the Torah-teachers say that Eliyahu must come first?" 11 He answered, "On the one hand, Eliyahu is coming and will restore all things; 12 on the other hand, I tell you that Eliyahu has come already, and people did not recognize him but did whatever they pleased to him. In the same way, the Son of Man too is about to suffer at their hands." 13 Then the talmidim (disciples) understood that he was talking to them about Yochanan the Immerser."*

Yochanan/ John preached in the spirit and in power as a mighty prophet like unto Elijah. The name Elijah is a contracted form of the Hebrew name Eliyahu which means "YHWH is Elohim". He was a mighty prophet of YHWH who was to make ready a people prepared to follow Elisha.

The name Elisha is a contracted form of the Hebrew name 'Elishu'a meaning "my Elohim is Salvation". He was a prophet like unto Yahushua with a double anointing.

### ELISHA SENDS SHALOM

Elisha also sent shalom before Naaman after healing him of leprosy. This type of healing was unheard of before Yahushua came. Naaman repented and vowed to serve the Elohim YHWH from that day forth. Then in 2 Kings 5:19 "Elisha said to him, "GO IN SHALOM ."

The prophet Yochanan's message to Israel *from YHWH was repentance unto righteousness*. This was to prepare the way for Yahushua's ministry of shalom, healing, and salvation. Yochanan's purpose in the Kingdom was to turn our feet into paths of shalom and of righteousness through repentance. The fruit of repentance is righteousness. The Shalom Kingdom is about reaping a harvest of righteousness. Righteousness always precedes Shalom. Yahushua is the Prince of the Kingdom of Shalom. Each one of these prophets is intrinsically connected. The protocols were established at the foundation of creation and even YHWH follows His own protocols as you will soon see.

To listen to my in-depth teaching on the connection between Yochanan/ John the Baptist, Elijah/

Elijah/ Eliyahu and Elisha/ Elishu'a here is the link on YouTube.

<https://youtu.be/fbfJSzZrI5Y>

Here is a teaching about the Gospel of Shalom

<https://youtu.be/63mW56bej0w>

## YHWH SENDS SHALOM

Now where do you think Yahushua got this teaching from? He said He only 'says what the Father says and does what the Father does' so it would have to come from the Father. Let's look deeper to see what the Word says about this.

**John 20, Verse 21 says "Shalom Aleichem!" Yahushua repeated. "Just as the Father sent me, I myself am also sending you."**

**Luke 2:4-14**

***So Yosef, because he was a descendant of David, went up from the town of Natzeret (Nazareth) in the Galil (Galilee) to the town of David, called Beit-Lechem (Bethlehem), in Y'hudah (Judea), to be registered, with Miryam (Mary), to whom he was engaged, and who was pregnant. While they were there, the time came for her to give birth; and she gave birth to her first child, a son. She wrapped him in cloth and laid him down in a feeding trough, because there was no space for them in the living-quarters. In the countryside nearby were some shepherds spending the night in the fields, guarding their flocks, when an angel of YHWH appeared to them, and the Sh'khinah (glory) of YHWH shone around them. They were terrified; but the angel said to them, "Don't be afraid, because I am here announcing to you Good News that will bring great joy to all the people. This very day, in the town of David, there was born for you a Deliverer who is the Messiah, Elohim. Here is how you will know: you will find a baby wrapped in cloth and lying in a feeding trough." Suddenly, along with the angel was a vast army from heaven praising Elohim: "In the highest heaven, glory to YHWH! And on earth, SHALOM among people of good will!"***

First the angel declares the good news of the kingdom, and then a vast army of shalom angels appears and praises YHWH and declares the Kingdom of YaHuWaH. The angels then proclaim **Shalom on the earth and to shalom-seekers** who will receive this new baby that will someday walk in His full authority as the Sar Shalom/ Prince of Peace.

This was actually the first place that YHWH revealed this part of the truth to me. He told me there were angels that were called Shalom Angels and that they go with me when I minister or travel and I send shalom before me. I was surprised as I felt unworthy of this honor. Then I wanted to make sure and test the spirit, so I said "then show me in the word YHWH so I can trust the word I've heard today." He then spoke this scripture to me. I was awe struck to say the least! He instructed me to go to this scripture and there it was, the vast host of Heaven proclaiming shalom to the Earth to prepare the way of our Mashiah. This led me to believe that His vast army is an army of Shalom Angels who fight against chaos for YHWH and destroy the heads of that chaos. These are the powers and principalities in the heavenlies spoken of in Ephesians 6. This would include the armor we are to put on to be protected from the principalities of chaos, and that is why the FULL armor of YHWH is required. This also includes our feet being shod with the gospel (truth) of shalom. This comes by trust in Him and in sending shalom before us, and announcing the Kingdom of Heaven, to activate the Kingdom of Shalom on our behalf. This is the (truth) Gospel of shalom that Yahushua told us to carry into all the earth. It is the feet shod with the truth of shalom that we are to take on ourselves so that we can stand in that day. This may be the very word of our testimony that is added to the blood of the lamb in Revelation so we can overcome in that day.

**Romans 10:8-21**

***"The word is near you, in your mouth and in your heart" (that is, the word of faith which we preach): that if you confess with your mouth the Yahushua is Mashiah and believe in your heart that YHWH has raised Him from the dead, you will be saved. For with the heart one believes unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the Scripture says, "Whoever believes on Him will not be put to shame." For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek, for the same YHWH over all is rich to all who call upon Him. For "whoever calls on the name of YHWH shall be saved." How then shall they call on Him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach unless they are sent? As it is written: "How beautiful are the feet of those who preach the gospel of shalom, who bring glad tidings of good things!" But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Isaiah says, "YHWH, who has believed our report?" So then faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word***

*of YHWH. But I say, have they not heard? Yes indeed: "Their sound has gone out to all the earth, And their words to the ends of the world." But I say, did Israel not know? First Moses says: "I will provoke you to jealousy by those who are not a nation; I will move you to anger by a foolish nation." But Isaiah is very bold and says: "I was found by those who did not seek Me; I was made manifest to those who did not ask for Me." But to Israel he says: "All day long I have stretched out My hands to a disobedient and contrary people."*

It is very clear that YHWH has truly created perfect words for the healing of the nations. The sound of it has gone out to all of the nations, and the words to the ends of the world. Wow our shalom words can travel farther than we can imagine! Not only is there healing in those words but there is the harvest, the protection of his children, and the expanding of His Kingdom. YHWH created His Son Yahushua the Prince of Shalom to bring this Shalom Kingdom to us here on earth. But we must prepare the way, as co-laborers with Him, for the sending of shalom to those far off and those nearby. That is saying; the ones that are away from YHWH or do not know Him and the ones that are very close by. (Not the lukewarm)

Ephesians 6:

*10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in YHWH, and in the power of his might.*

*11 Put on the whole armor of YHWH that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.*

*12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.*

*13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of YHWH that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.*

*14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;*

*15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; (shalom)*

*16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.*

*17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of YHWH:*

*18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;*

*19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,*

I pray your eyes are open now to the gospel or truth of shalom and how we are to walk in the Kingdom of Shalom and proclaim YHWH's Kingdom in all of the earth.

## YAHUSHUA SENDS SHALOM

Next we will look at the way Yahushua prepared the way for others to be filled with the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) so that He could come and enter men of shalom.

### **John 20:19**

*In the evening that same day, the first day of the week, when the talmidim (disciples) were gathered together behind locked doors out of fear of the Judeans, Yahushua came, stood in the middle and said, "Shalom Aleikhem!" 20 Having greeted them, he showed them his hands and his side. The talmidim were overjoyed to see Yahushua. 21 "Shalom Aleikhem!" Yahushua repeated. "Just as the Father sent me, I myself am also sending you." 22 Having said this, he breathed on them and said to them, "Receive the Ruach HaKodesh! (Holy Spirit) 23 If you forgive someone's sins, their sins are forgiven; if you hold them, they are held."*

Yahushua sent the words that He told us to send. "Shalom remain (Aleikhem)." He chose men of shalom, my friends and seekers of shalom. Here it is again Peace peace. Shalom shalom, perfect peace, double shalom, Yahushua said it twice just like His Father in Isaiah 57. In so doing He prepared the way for the house of man to be filled with the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit). Without the Holy Spirit they cannot declare that someone's sins are forgiven them. Interestingly the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) literal translation is Wind or Breath of Holiness. Yahushua's very breath released the presence of YHWH in the disciples. You need to understand that spoken words mixed with the Breath of Holiness dwelling in us, releases life and the blessing. When we say shalom in obedience to Him it is as if Yahushua himself has said it and we prepare the way for the Holy Spirit to come with all authority and power. John 20, Verse 21 says "Shalom Aleikhem!" Yahushua repeated. "Just as the Father sent me, I myself am also sending you." 22 Having said this, he breathed on them and said to them, "Receive the Ruach HaKodesh! 23 If you forgive someone's sins, their sins are forgiven; if you hold them, they are held."

Do you see that Yahushua is showing the pattern here how YaHuWaH His Heavenly Father Sent shalom (The Prince of Shalom) to the earth and to mankind and now Yahushua is sending shalom into the disciples to secure the Kingdom and extend it. He even hands down the authority to forgive men's sins now that they are filled with the Ruach to show the fullness of authority that has been given to them through His name and His Kingdom. Yahushua said he had to leave so the Ruach could come. The Holy Spirit or the Ruach HaKodesh, "The Wind or breath of Holiness" that Yahushua prepared the way for by sending shalom Aleikhem to His disciples, prepared the way for the Ruach to show up again on Pentecost. He came as a mighty rushing wind and flaming fire to fill the people with the Word of YHWH and His power. And the One that Yahushua prepared the way for came on Pentecost. (Shavuot)

I use a lot of Hebrew words in this book because they are so much more powerful and their meaning go so much deeper than their counterparts, the same words in English.

Shalom (Yahushua) returned to YHWH so that Shalom could also remain here with us. **Shalom shalom, double shalom.** Now we are healed and can be restored to fellowship with the Abba Father. **This is the ultimate goal of YHWH. Yahushua's shalom remains with us, and yet He is with the Father standing at His right hand ever interceding for us. HalleluYah thank you Abba Father,** we have truly been grafted in, adopted as your very own children. Thank you YHWH, for this we praise and magnify your Holy name forever.

## THE DOVE OF SHALOM

Now I want to tell you about the little dove who came to me one day on my ranch named “Shalom Acres”. Hey, what else would I name it? LOL.....

One day I was outside with my husband working on our land when a little dove came right by me. I looked at her and talked to her wondering if she was injured because she wasn't flying away. I continued to work and as I moved around the yard she would fly to a new branch close by me. By the third time she came I was really talking to Abba Father asking Him what was going on. I walked over and picked her up and she was so gentle and friendly. I knew this was very unusual and had some meaning so I had my husband take this picture of her and me with my phone right after I picked her up. I named the dove, Lovey Dovey and she stayed with me about 3 months in my little winter house. It's a little house attached to the tree house and swing my husband made for me and the grandkids.



I fed her and talked to her every day and we were great friends. She allowed me to pet her as well. What a joy my Lovey Dovey was to me.

The day came when my husband said “what are you going to do with that dove?” I knew it was time already that we just turn her loose as I could see no purpose in keeping her other than I just adored her, and the fact I had yet to find out why she was here. So my husband opened the winter house and left the door open, so she finally ventured out. I really was so sad because I really loved her but she needed to be free. The next day I looked for her and there she was! I put food and water out for her every day and we would coo to each other in dove talk each morning and evening. My Lovey Dovey truly was a lovey dovey and was my lovey dovey, I hoped forever. She met me each morning and I would talk to her. She would sit in the tree by the driveway and wait for my husband to come home from work. Then she would fly past him and sing and coo to him.

After several months Lovey Dovey wasn't to be seen. I would call to her and no answer. There are hundreds of Doves on our land so it is really funny that I knew my Dove from all the rest. It was because she was unique! I would coo to her and she would coo back and let me know which tree she was in. Then when I would come close, all the other doves would fly away, but not Lovey Dovey. She always remained in the tree waiting for me to talk to her. Lovey would migrate each year and I would always pray she would return to me. She showed up with the other doves each season to my great joy.

Then the day came when I couldn't find her for 3 days I looked for her and called to her several times a day. I asked my husband if he had seen her and he said no. I cannot tell you how sad I was. It wasn't time to migrate

and I didn't know if one of the feral cats had gotten her or a hawk or some other animal, as we live in the country. I continued to look for her and hoped to find her once again.

It was Sabbath and I checked my e-mail for anything pertaining to the Shabbat as I only open that type of e-mail on my resting day with YHWH. I got a really nice Sabbath blessing sent out by my friend Bob Ward. Then I went outside and was walking around the yard praying. I never heard a sound, but looked towards Heaven as I was praying. There she was sitting on the 4x4 oak beams that stick out from the tree house. We left them there sticking out for the slide we intended to attach there and hadn't gotten around to. There sitting on the beam in total silence was my Lovey Dovey. I was so happy to see her. I asked her if she had gotten a boyfriend or what had kept her from coming to see me. Doves mate for life and they are very devoted to their mates. She still didn't coo to me just sat and listened to me talk to her. Then I asked my Abba "Why have you sent this little Dove to me Father?" And He spoke to me "Because I wanted you to know that shalom has remained with you." At that, I just wept and thanked Him. I felt immensely blessed and honored that my Abba had gone to all of this trouble just to bring this message home to me. That was the last time I ever saw my Lovey Dovey. She is gone but YHWH's love and shalom remain with me. And for that I am so thankful for the beautiful message He sent through a Dove.

When I went back into the house that Sabbath, I looked at the computer and I had the same e-mail from Bob Ward of Shalom Blessings again. How odd I thought, but I opened it, and to my surprise he had attached one of his paintings of a dove. The dove was sitting on a 4x4 beam on top of a crown of thorns. I am attaching it here so you can see it for yourself.



My mouth fell to the floor as I realized that YHWH had just sealed the message, as in the Word where it says 'in the mouth of 2 or 3 witnesses it is established.' YHWH's words were the first witness, Lovey Dovey was the second, and Bob Ward's painting and re-sent e-mail the third.

In the picture, it even looked like the spot on the wood beam that Lovey had sat when YHWH had just spoken to me. The picture has the dove on the stake which Yahushua was crucified on and it is sitting on the crown of thorns as a nest.

That is the way I will always remember Lovey Dovey, remaining in my heart sitting on the wooden beam, and YHWH sent me a picture to hold close to my heart. She is missed greatly, but a great comfort of the Holy Spirit (Ruach HaKodesh) our comforter and Yahushua's shalom that passes all understanding remains with me. For that I am immensely thankful to the Sar Shalom (Prince of Peace). What is the purpose of revealing this message to me? I felt YHWH was saying it was time to release the message I had carried in my heart for years. It was time to bring the Gospel of Shalom to you now.

## THE SYMBOL OF SHALOM

Now we are going to look at the Dove and its symbolism as Shalom, and see how YHWH spoke down through the ages to us about His Kingdom of Shalom through many Doves. Many are in the Bible and that is where we will look first. Then there are some modern day doves and we will also see their significance to the ongoing command to send Shalom before us before we enter any house. Who knows? You may find that you are a dove as well.

**Luke 3: 21 While all the people were being immersed, Yahushua too was immersed. As he was praying, heaven was opened; 22 the Ruach HaKodesh came down on him in physical form like a dove; and a voice came from heaven, "You are my Son, whom I love; I am well pleased with you." 23 Yahushua was about thirty years old when he began his public ministry.**

**John 1:19 Here is Yochanan's testimony: when the Judeans sent cohanim (priests) and L'vi'im (levites) from Yerushalem (Jerusalem) to ask him, "Who are you?" 20 he was very straightforward and stated clearly, "I am not the Mashiach." (Messiah) 21 "Then who are you?" they asked him. "Are you Eliyahu? (Elijah)" "No, I am not," he said. "Are you 'the prophet,' the one we're expecting?" "No," he replied. 22 So they said to him, "Who are you? -- So that we can give an answer to the people who sent us. What do you have to say about yourself?" 23 He answered in the words of Yesha`yahu (Isaiah) the prophet, "I am The voice of someone crying out: 'In the desert make the way of YHWH straight!'" 24 Some of those who had been sent were P'rushim. (Pharisees) 25 They asked him, "If you are neither the Mashiach nor Eliyahu (Elijah) nor 'the prophet,' then why are you immersing people?" 26 To them Yochanan (John) replied, "I am immersing people in water, but among you is standing someone whom you don't know. 27 He is the one coming after me (John is preparing the way for Him) -- I'm not good enough even to untie his sandal!" 28 All this took place in Beit-Anyah, (Bethany) east of the Yarden, (Jordan) where Yochanan was immersing. 29 The next day, Yochanan saw Yahushua coming toward him and said, "Look! YHWH's lamb! The one who is taking away the sin of the world! 30 This is the man I was talking about when I said, after me is coming someone who has come to rank above me, because he existed before me.' 31 I myself did not know who he was, but the reason I came immersing with water was so that he might be made known to Isra'el." 32 Then Yochanan gave this testimony: "I saw the Spirit coming down from heaven like a dove, and remaining on him. 33 I myself did not know who he was, but the one who sent me to immerse in water said to me, 'The one on whom you see the Spirit descending and remaining, this is the one who immerses in the Ruach HaKodesh.' 34 And I have seen and borne witness that this is the Son of YHWH."**

After Yahushua came up out of the water, The Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) came from heaven and descended on him **"like a dove" and remained on Him** (see Matthew 3:16; Mark 1:10; Luke 3:22; John 1:32). The baptism story built on the pre-existing symbol of the dove as YHWH's spirit and firmly established it as the preferred representation of the Ruach (Holy Spirit). It is also clear that **The Spirit comes as a Dove and REMAINS on Yahushua after his being immersed in water.** Yahushua taught that shalom remains with the shalom seekers and the men of shalom. John testifies that YHWH foretold to him about the dove remaining on the One that was Sent. He said this would indicate that he was The Son of YHWH the Most High Elohim. Shalom and the Holy Spirit remained on Yahushua in the form of a dove.

Yahushua was the ultimate man of shalom or friend to all of mankind. 'Man of shalom' is translated as a "friend of YHWH" throughout the Bible. Yahushua would later state that he was calling us His friends, men of shalom, meaning that we are part of His Kingdom and His family.

YHWH also says He is His beloved son. Remember that the shalom makers are the sons of YHWH in Matt.5:9 Blessed are the shalom makers: for they shall be called the **children of YHWH.**

**Zephaniah 3:17 YHWH your Elohim in your midst, is mighty to save. He rejoices over you with joy, He is silent in His love, He rejoices over you with singing."**

**"Matthew 18:20 KJV <sup>20</sup> For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them."**

**Luke 3 says it this way: "As he was praying, heaven was opened; 22 the Ruach HaKodesh came down**

*on him in physical form like a dove; and a voice came from heaven, 'You are my Son, whom I love; I am well pleased with you.'"*

The Dove was the physical form of the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit or Wind of Holiness) Luke says that they heard the audible voice of YHWH declare that this was His Son whom He was well pleased with. So YHWH was showing His favor and lifting up His countenance upon Yahushua and Sent to Him His very own Shalom. Of course it remained with Yahushua. This is clearly linked to **Numbers 6:22**

***YHWH said to Moshe, 23 "Speak to Aharon and his sons, and tell them that this is how you are to bless the people of Isra'el: you are to say to them, 24 'Y'varekh'kha YHWH v'yishmerekha. (May YHWH bless you and keep you.) 25 Ya'er YHWH panav eleikha vichunekka. (May YHWH make his face shine on you and show you his favor.) 26 Yissa YHWH panav eleikha v'yasem l'kha shalom. (May YHWH lift up his face toward you and give you shalom.)' 27 "In this way they are to put my name on the people of Isra'el, so that I will bless them."***

If you notice that it is because of the favor of YHWH that He shines upon His children in this blessing. As the Father lifts up His face toward you it is to bless you with the shalom that passes all understanding. Remember His face is His presence (face= presence). Yahushua is given the Fathers peace that passes all understanding; and He passes it down to us as He leaves planet earth.

YHWH sent shalom to Earth in Luke 2:14 "To the highest heights of the Universe, glory to YHWH! And on earth, (Shalom) peace among all people who bring pleasure to Elohim!"

YHWH sent shalom to Yahushua in the Aaronic and the Fathers blessing. And He also sent shalom to His friends and shalom makers. When we say the Aaronic blessing over people and shalom remains upon them; so does YHWH's Holy Name. By giving Yahushua His Name it meant that He was His Son. This reflects YHWH's desire to make us His children. It is obvious in the giving of His only son to die for our sins. Here is the big key about what YHWH was talking about in the Aaronic blessing; when He said that giving them shalom, was so that He could bless them. (The fathers blessing is a modern day tradition of a father speaking a blessing over His children such as on the Sabbath.)

### **Shalom Establishes the Name of YHWH.**

It is the ultimate blessing and favor of YHWH. When YHWH places His Holy name upon you it is His ultimate blessing of life here on earth that seals you for eternity to be His forever child.

Yahushua was sent to be our shalom and send shalom to remain on the children of YHWH. This would prepare the way for the spirit of YHWH to place YHWH's name upon His children and His Torah within their hearts. Thus establishing His Kingdom of Shalom on Earth, and establishing YHWH's promised "good will towards men." We are called to send shalom and prepare the way for His return and the establishment of His Holy name and His Kingdom. That is the job we are called to if we are truly the sons of YHWH.

## JOHN THE DOVE

Now John also had a gift of shalom. Remember the prophecy over him as a baby in Luke 1:76

**“You, child, will be called a prophet of Ha`Elyon (the Most High); you will go before Yahshua to prepare his way by spreading the knowledge among his people that deliverance comes by having sins forgiven through our YHWH’s most tender mercy, which causes the Sunrise to visit us from Heaven, to shine on those in darkness, living in the shadow of death, and to guide our feet into the paths of shalom.”**

Here it is again, YHWH’s face shines upon us from Heaven and we receive shalom. His face (presence) shines on us when He is not angry with us because of sin and rebellion in our lives. (Isaiah 57) John prepared the way of Yahushua and went before Him so he could guide our feet into the paths of Sar Shalom (The Prince of Peace). Notice it is always the feet that go in the path of shalom. And the fact that John said he couldn’t even touch Yahushua’s sandals. The full armor in Ephesians 6 is the feet shod with shalom. And how lovely are the feet of those who bring the good news of shalom. There are so many words to establish this truth. In the mouth of 2 or 3 witnesses is every word established. This is beyond 2 or three it is a foundation principle established throughout the entire Bible.

Yochanan (John) prepared the way for repentance and forgiveness of sins through Yahushua (this name literally means “Yah Saves” in Hebrew). Remember that Righteousness always precedes Shalom and prepares the way for Shalom. The Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) power was given to the sons of YHWH to forgive men their sins and guide their feet into the paths of shalom, thus bringing laborers into work in the harvest of the Kingdom of YHWH.

I would have to say that John had the ministry of the dove of preparing the way. Remember that he was filled with the Ruach HaKodesh in the womb when Mary sent “her greeting” of shalom before her. That shalom, that she had received from the angel remained in her and she sent shalom to Elizabeth and it remained with John. So when Yahushua came to be baptized by him, he immediately knew The Man of Shalom because of the dove of shalom remaining upon Him. Sar Shalom our Prince of Peace is the authority in His Kingdom of shalom. Isn’t it fitting that the Prince of Shalom should be ruler over a kingdom called Shalom? This would also show why John would be sent to prepare our feet to go into the paths of shalom. It also explains why the priests would pray a blessing of shalom that would seal us for the kingdom and place the name of YHWH on us.

### **Jeremiah 29:7**

**And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto YHWH for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. 11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith YHWH, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. 12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. 13 And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. 14 And I will be found of you, saith YHWH: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith YHWH; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive. KJV**

John preached about the Kingdom of Heaven and repentance. He also sent the shalom before Him to turn your feet into the paths of shalom. Give thanks unto the name of YHWH, take on the full armor and stand in the shoes shod with the gospel of shalom according to Ephesians 6; and pray for the shalom of Jerusalem, Israel, your city, your country, and the world. In that way we can prepare the way so that shalom can remain in all of the earth and Yahushua can return to take this world from chaos to shalom as The Lion of Judah.

Psalm 122 (King James Version)

**1) I was glad when they said unto me; Let us go into the house of YHWH. 2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem. 3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together: 4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of YHWH, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of YHWH. 5 For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David. 6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee. 7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces. 8 For my brethren and companions’ sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee. 9 Because of the house of YHWH our Elohim I will seek thy good.**

When we send shalom to Israel or Jerusalem, if there is a man of shalom there, your shalom will remain there and your v2) “feet will stand within the gates of Jerusalem.” Our feet establish and take ground to prepare the way for Yahushua and v3) “Jerusalem is builded”. The “set thrones of judgment” (verse 5) “in the house of David”, (Yahushua’s Kingdom) brings destruction of the chaos and the authority that has established it there in Jerusalem (shalom destroys the authority that establishes chaos). Then give thanks to and proclaim the name of YHWH and the Kingdom of Sar Shalom is being proclaimed **through His name**. Because of sending forth **shalom, YHWH’s name is placed upon the people like in the Aaronic blessing (Numbers 6)**. Shalom is within the walls, shalom has remained, and the house of YHWH has been established. This is the foundational pattern that has been laid out by YHWH in His Word, much like the foundational pattern He laid out for the Tabernacle. It must be done in the manner He says just as He instructed Moses to do.

Shalom hasn’t remained on Jerusalem and that is why we must continue to send shalom to Jerusalem and declare the Kingdom. Our failure to obey this command to pray for her has allowed the enemy (chaos) to take the ground there. We must obey and prepare the way for Mashiac to enter Yerushalem (Jerusalem), the Head of Shalom is YHWH and Jerusalem means head of shalom. We must prepare the way for YHWH to take up His throne.

We are to build His Kingdom. Romans 14:17

**for the kingdom of YHWH is not eating and drinking, but righteousness, shalom, and joy in the Ruach HaKodesh. 18 For he who serves Mashiac in these things is acceptable to YHWH and approved by men. 19 So then, let us follow after things which make for shalom, and things whereby we may build one another up.**

**Acts 9:31**

**So the assemblies throughout all Yehudah (Judah) and the Galil (Galilee) and Shomron (Samaria) had shalom, and were built up. They were multiplied, walking in the fear of YHWH and in the comfort of the Ruach HaKodesh.**

Shalom builds the Kingdom of YHWH and destroys the authority that establishes chaos. Shalom prepares the way for multiplication in the Kingdom, in the fear of YHWH, and the comfort of the Ruach HaKodesh. The comfort of the Ruach HaKodesh is shalom and the fruit of righteousness is shalom. There is another place where it says that if you pray for your city to have shalom you will have shalom as well. In the fear of YHWH, we must pray for our nation and not condemn it to chaos by forsaking prayer. We could be robbing ourselves of the blessings of shalom and the Holy Spirit who I think are one in the same or very closely related. They both bear the symbol of the dove and it joins them together and one uplifts the other. **Yahushua said He would give us His shalom, and send us another comforter. He said Shalom Aleikhem (peace be with you) and breathed on them and they were filled with the Ruach HaKodesh. The dove obviously marries the 2 together, shalom and the Ruach ha Kodesh and so does Yahushua.**

**Isaiah 53:5. 5**

**But he was wounded because of our crimes, crushed because of our sins; the chastisement of our shalom was on him; and by his bruises we are healed.**

YHWH is saving us, sealing us and preparing the way for His name to be placed on us by sending shalom before Him. Again the teaching of Yahushua on sending shalom before us into the house to find another “man of shalom” there who is sealed for the kingdom; is confirmed to be a principle of the kingdom established from long ago. Even from the beginning as well, we will see the dove lead us through time and Torah to reveal these divine principles. We are going to look into many illustrations of preparing the way by sending the dove and or, shalom before us, found throughout the Word of YHWH.

## YAHUSHUA THE DOVE

Yahushua was a dove because He prepared the way for the Ruach HaKodesh to come into the earth and into YHWH's children. "Shalom on earth, good will towards men" is what the shalom angels proclaimed as Yahushua entered the house of the earth, and Yahushua fulfilled this proclamation. He is the one who gifted His powerful shalom to us and taught us in Matthew 10 how to release it to build the Kingdom of Heaven. He turned our feet into the paths of shalom and brought us out of the kingdom of chaos. His words were: "blessed are the shalom makers for they shall be called the sons of YHWH", preparing the way for YHWH's name to be written on us in John 17 as He prayed. And again after the resurrection when He breathed on the disciples and spoke "shalom aleikhem" (peace remain with you) to the disciples. He then said: "receive ye the Ruach HaKodesh" thus creating a new creation in us by making us the temple of the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit). He wrote the Torah in our hearts thus we became the dwelling place of Torah and our Abba Father; YHWH. Yahushua even prepared the way for our entry into the secret place of the Most High by entering the Holy of Holies, splitting the dividing wall that stood between us and YHWH's presence forever. Then He became the first fruits of entering the Kingdom of Heaven to be with the Abba Father, and prepared the way for us to do the same. He sat down as The Prince of Shalom at the right hand of His Father YHWH; The King over the Shalom Kingdom. Yahushua was most assuredly the most important dove ever born.

*Luke 3: 21 While all the people were being immersed, Yahushua too was immersed. As he was praying, heaven was opened; 22 **the Ruach HaKodesh came down on him in physical form like a dove**; and a voice came from heaven, "You are my Son, whom I love; I am well pleased with you."*

***John 1:32 Then Yochanan gave this testimony: "I saw the Spirit coming down from heaven like a dove, and remaining on him. 33 I myself did not know who he was, but the one who sent me to immerse in water said to me, 'The one on whom you see the Spirit descending and remaining, this is the one who immerses in the Ruach HaKodesh.'** 34 And I have seen and borne witness that this is the Son of YHWH."*

## THE HOVERING DOVE

*"In the beginning YHWH created the heaven and the earth. And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of YHWH moved upon the face of the waters." - Genesis 1:1-2*

The first two verses in Genesis are about the creation of life by YHWH, The Father of all life. The One without Whom "was not anything made that was made", Yahushua the Messiah (haMashiac), The Word, is also present according to John 1:1-5. "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with YHWH, and the Word was YHWH. He was with YHWH in the beginning. All things came to be through him, and without him nothing made had being. In him was life, and the life was the light of mankind. The light shines in the darkness, and the darkness has not suppressed it.

Also revealed at this "Speaking into existence", The Ruach HaKodesh; **the One who is 'moving' upon the face of the waters**. He is the spirit of YHWH Yahushua is the Word and the Son of YHWH and they three are echad (one).

The Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) also prepared the way for the Torah (Yahushua is the Word; John 1) to enter the hearts of men and be written there.

John is also filled by the Ruach Ha Kodesh in the womb because of 'Word Shalom' sent by Mary the mother of Yahushua. The greeting sent by Mary prepared the way.

It was prophesied by Gabriel that John would be filled with the Holy Spirit from the womb. Now how did this come to pass, that a baby in the womb could receive the Ruach HaKodesh?

Mary the mother of Yahushua prepared the way for John the Baptist. Let us look and see how!

**Luke 1:26**

***In the sixth month, the angel Gavri'el (Gabriel) was sent by YHWH to a city in the Galil (Galilee) called Natzeret (Nazareth), 27 to a virgin engaged to a man named Yosef (Joseph), of the house of David; the virgin's name was Miryam (Mary). 28 Approaching her, the angel said, "Shalom, favored lady! YHWH is with you!" 29 She was deeply troubled by his words and wondered what kind of greeting this might be. 30 The angel said to her, "Don't be afraid, Miryam, for you have found favor with YHWH. 31 Look! You***

*will become pregnant, you will give birth to a son, and you are to name him Yahushua. 32 He will be great, he will be called Son of Ha`Elyon (The Most High) . YHWH, will give him the throne of his forefather David; 33 and he will rule the House of Ya`akov (Jacob) forever -- there will be no end to his Kingdom." 34 "How can this be," asked Miryam of the angel, "since I am a virgin?" 35 The angel answered her, "The Ruach HaKodesh will come over you, the power of Ha`Elyon will cover you. Therefore the holy child born to you will be called the Son of YHWH. 36 "You have a relative, Elisheva, who is an old woman; and everyone says she is barren. But she has conceived a son and is six months pregnant! 37 For with YHWH, nothing is impossible." 38 Miryam said, "I am the servant of YHWH; may it happen to me as you have said." Then the angel left her. 39 Without delay, Miryam set out and hurried to the town in the hill country of Y'hudah 40 where Z'kharyah lived, entered his house and greeted Elisheva. 41 When Elisheva heard Miryam's greeting, the baby in her womb stirred. Elisheva was filled with the Ruach HaKodesh 42 and spoke up in a loud voice, "How blessed are you among women! And how blessed is the child in your womb! 43 "But who am I, that the mother of my YHWH should come to me? 44 For as soon as the sound of your greeting reached my ears, the baby in my womb leaped for joy! 45 Indeed you are blessed, because you have trusted that the promise YHWH has made to you will be fulfilled." 46 Then Miryam said, "My soul magnifies YHWH; 47 and my spirit rejoices in YHWH, my Savior, 48 who has taken notice of his servant-girl in her humble position. For -- imagine it! -- from now on, all generations will call me blessed! 49 "The Mighty One has done great things for me! Indeed, his name is holy; 50 and in every generation he has mercy on those who fear him. 51 "He has performed mighty deeds with his arm, routed the secretly proud, 52 brought down rulers from their thrones, raised up the humble, 53 filled the hungry with good things, but sent the rich away empty. 54 "He has taken the part of his servant Isra'el, mindful of the mercy 55 which he promised to our fathers, to Avraham and his seed forever."*

The angel Gabriel sent shalom to Mary and prepared the way for the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) to hover over Mary so the power of the Most High could cover her. Verse 28 says "the angel said, "Shalom, favored lady! YHWH is with you!". So He sent shalom and then proclaimed the Kingdom... YHWH is with you. Isn't this the same kingdom principle that Yahushua taught the disciples?

So the Ruach HaKodesh is the original dove of shalom and prepares the way for shalom.

**All of Heaven seems to operate in this preparation protocol of entry.**

**The truth of YHWH is simple yet inexplicably profound.**

Gabriel then declared that Mary would bring forth the Son of The Most High and **His Kingdom would never end!** Proclaiming the Kingdom is the second thing Yahushua taught the 12 disciples and the 70. So it must be also for us to do, proclaim His Kingdom in all the earth.

Then in verse 37 Miriam (Mary) says "let it be so as you have said. **She received the Shalom sent by Gabriel and his shalom remained with her.** Miriam then went without delay to Zechariah's house. **As she entered the house, she sent SHALOM and the baby John was filled with the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) thus fulfilling the prophecy given by Gabriel.**

**44 For as soon as the sound of your greeting reached my ears, the baby in my womb leaped for joy! 45 Indeed you are blessed, because you have trusted that the promise YHWH has made to you will be fulfilled."**

Consider this: we must continue in the way that Yahushua walked on earth and taught the disciples to walk and send shalom before us. Don't you think that when in the book of Acts they broke bread daily in the homes, and then daily many were added to the Kingdom, that they first sent shalom into those homes? The Master himself taught them this protocol. They saw the Kingdom of Heaven go before them when they obeyed Yahushua. They experienced the signs and wonders and miracles. **"It is finished" Yahushua proclaimed on the cross. There is nothing left to be done except for you to take up your cross, proclaim Shalom and the Kingdom of Heaven, and follow Him.**

## YAHUWAH THE DOVE

The Hebrew word translated as 'moved' in Genesis 1 verse two is "rachaph", meaning "to hover; as a bird hovering and brooding over it's young". This same word, "rachaph", is used in Deuteronomy 32:9-12, which describes YHWH's leading the Children of Israel out of Egyptian bondage with this beautiful imagery: ***V9) but YHWH's share was his own people, Ya'akov (Jacob) his allotted heritage. 10 "He found his people in desert country, in a howling, wasted wilderness. He protected him and cared for him, guarded him like the pupil of his eye, 11 like an eagle that stirs up her nest, hovers (rachaph) over her young, spreads out her wings, takes them and carries them as she flies. 12 "YHWH alone led his people;***

***Isaiah 31:4...."so will YHWH of Hosts come down to fight on Mount Tziyon, and on the hill of it. 5 As birds hovering (rachaph), so will YHWH of Hosts protect Yerushalem; he will protect and deliver [it], he will pass over and preserve it. 6 Turn you to him from whom you have deeply revolted, children of Yisra'el. 7 For in that day they shall cast away every man his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made to you for a sin."***

YHWH and His Ruach HaKodesh **hover (rachaph) still**, just as they did at creation, the flood, coming out of Egypt, the day of Pentecost, the day you accepted Yahushua as your Messiah and many other places. He hovers over you and He covers you with His wings; protecting and nurturing you with His comfort and love. He is The One who comforts, guides, and leads you into all truth. He is The One who bears witness that you are The Father's.

### **Psalms 91:1-7**

***"You who live in the shelter of 'Elyon, who spend your nights in the shadow of Shaddai, 2 who say to YHWH, "My refuge! My fortress! My Elohim, in whom I trust!" 3 he will rescue you from the trap of the hunter and from the plague of calamities; 4 he will cover you with his pinions, and under his wings you will find refuge; his truth is a shield and protection. 5 You will not fear the terrors of night or the arrow that flies by day, 6 or the plague that roams in the dark, or the scourge that wreaks havoc at noon. 7 A thousand may fall at your side, ten thousand at your right hand; but it won't come near you."***

The shelter of YHWH is under His wings. You are covered in His Shalom presence, power, and authority. The dove was a witness about who Yahushua was at His baptism in the river Jordan. After the dove descended and hovered (rachaph) over Yahushua, then the Father declared that:

**"This is my beloved Son in whom I Am well pleased."**

It is my opinion that it was YHWH's spirit that hovered over Yahushua as He did over the children of Israel. After all He is the one who spoke and declared Yahushua was His beloved son.

Matthew 5:9 tells us who the sons of YHWH are:

**"How blessed are those who make shalom! for they will be called the sons of YHWH."**

In Numbers 6 it shows that when the name of YHWH is placed upon us, it is the dove of shalom preparing the way for YHWH to be written upon us and make us His sons. The last word in the blessing spoken by the priest is Shalom!

The covenant has been established and now YHWH will always be there; hovering and watching over you; taking care of you as a dove, like a mother watching over the young in her nest.

The "feminine" symbol of the dove was incorporated into Judaism to represent the spirit of Elohim (the word for "spirit," Ruach, is a feminine word in Hebrew as well).

It has been likened to the hovering of YHWH's spirit in **Genesis 1:2 as the hovering of a dove**. Indeed, this same "**hovering**" language is used to describe YHWH's spirit in the **Dead Sea Scrolls as well as the New Testament (Brit Hadasha)**.

However these are not the only allusions to a dove in the Hebrew Bible. Here are some other examples written in Torah. There are other examples in Torah and you will soon recognize this established protocol in these stories also.

## NOAH'S DOVE

The best-known example comes from the story of Genesis 6-9 about the flood. In Genesis 8:8-12, after the ark landed on the mountains of Ararat, Noah sent out a dove three times to see how far the flood waters had receded.

The **first time** Noah sent the dove; it found nothing and returned to the ark. **Shalom did not remain.** (First time/Yahushua returned to the Father after hovering over the waters to bring life to the earth). The **second time the dove was sent out it returned** to Noah, it did not remain, but brought an olive leaf, so Noah could see that shalom had returned with the anointing and life (second time/Yahushua came and brought the anointing and life). **The third time the dove was sent out it remained in the earth**, and Noah knew that **shalom had remained in the earth** and it was safe to go forth from the ark. This is symbolic of the day when shalom returns and remains in the earth. It is prophesied about the day that Yahushua will return to remain in the Earth for a millennial reign of shalom in which the sons of shalom will rule and reign with Him. HalleluYah!

Once again **it is revealed as a basic principal in Torah that we send shalom before us into the house before we enter.**

Yahushua was teaching the disciples an age old established principle that He himself helped to establish at creation. The hovering spirit is identified as the Spirit of YHWH hovering over the water. That would be the Ruach HaKodesh and represents the dove. **YHWH sent Shalom into the Earth before He spoke to the creation to come forth.**

**Genesis 1:1 In the beginning YHWH created the heavens and the earth. 2 The earth was unformed and void, darkness was on the face of the deep, and the Spirit of YHWH hovered over the surface of the water.**

Chaos ruled over the Earth and YHWH sent the hovering dove of shalom before Himself to destroy the chaos so that His Kingdom could be established. He spoke light into the darkness and separated darkness from light. He destroyed the authority that had established the darkness of chaos in the Earth. Now if YHWH has to send the dove of shalom to establish His Kingdom here on earth and to prepare the way for His son to enter earth and establish YHWH's Kingdom, shouldn't we be doing the same? Yahushua told the disciples to do so as well, shouldn't we be obedient to the son of YHWH? Yahushua said He only did what He saw His Father do and said only what the Father said. Hello???

Isaiah says He has declared the end from the beginning : Barnes' Notes on the Bible say that YHWH:

**“Declaring the end from the beginning - Foretelling accurately the course of future events.** This is an argument to which YHWH often appeals in proof that he is the only true Elohim (see Isaiah 41:22-23; Isaiah 43:12; Isaiah 44:26).”

***“My counsel shall stand - My purpose, my design, my will.***

**The phrase 'shall stand' means that it shall be stable, settled, fixed, established.”(Remain)**

YHWH's purpose and design stands, His will shall not be moved or stopped. Come on children of the Most High, can't you see that shalom on the earth began with sending shalom before you enter the house. If we can just go back to the beginning we can destroy the authority that has established the decayed, rotted, chaotic darkness that takes ground every day. It places its ugly feet on every continent and its feet are firmly placed in Jerusalem. The chants of the koran are heard night and day there. **Come let's take it back, go back to the beginning, and pray for the shalom of Jerusalem! Send shalom to Jerusalem and the whole earth, to destroy chaos, proclaim His Kingdom in the Holy name of YaHuWaH so His great and powerful name can be written upon His people and then His Kingdom of Shalom will come to rest upon the Earth.**

In Noah's generation the earth had returned to its former state of corruption. YHWH says the earth is full of chaos so it must be destroyed by water. So like in Genesis YHWH is going back to the water covering the earth. Well here is another thing that represents the Ruach HaKodesh, water. It also represents the Word of YHWH and the water of the washing of the Word. In John, it represents the Holy Spirit and it was used to baptize people to wash away sins. Yahushua tells the woman at the well that if anyone drinks of the water he gives, it will flow out of them like rivers of living water. He was speaking of the infilling of the Holy Spirit (Ruach HaKodesh).

Later, at the feast of tabernacles, Yahushua calls himself the rock in the wilderness, and if anyone thirsts, they should come to him. Water came out of the rock in Exodus, just like the Holy Spirit comes to us through a relationship with Yahushua the rock of our salvation.

**Genesis 7:20** *And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered. 20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: 22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died. 23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark. 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.*

The waters prevail to destroy everything corrupt on the earth, as Yahushua will prevail over sin and corruption and destroy chaos when He returns. In the Bible Jacob prevails with YHWH. So when Jacob was in his nineties as a token of blessing YHWH changed his name to Israel.

**Prevail** in Hebrew is also part of **Israel's name**:

**Three common translations of the name Israel are:** Prince of YHWH, Champion of YHWH, and **YHWH will prevail**. All are correct facets of the meaning. In Hebrew it is spelled with 2 letters: Aleph, Lamed. These are also the last 2 letters of the name Israel spelled in Hebrew, which has 5 letters altogether: Yod, shin, resh, aleph, and lamed. In Hebrew it is pronounced Yis-ra-el`.

Shin, resh spells sahr in Hebrew, meaning prince, champion, and officer. The yod in front of a verb stem signifies future tense. So you might translate Israel as: He (and figuratively the people) will be a prince and champion and officer of YHWH.

Depending on context the translation, "YHWH will prevail," is also literal. (Courtesy [www.blurtitt.com](http://www.blurtitt.com)) pre-vail  
Pronunciation: (pri-vā'l').

1. to be widespread or current; **exist everywhere**
2. to appear or occur as the **more important** or frequent feature or element; predominate
3. **to be or prove superior in strength, power, or influence** (usually fol. by over): They prevailed over their enemies in the battle.
4. **to succeed; become dominant; win out** <http://dictionary.infoplease.com/prevail#ixzz1KODAG1U8>

The attributes of Israel are the same as YHWH's attributes. The waters prevailed over the chaos as our prayers that are continued without ceasing for shalom will cover the earth and prevail over the earth. YHWH said He would never destroy the earth with water again. Natural water will not prevail over the chaos on earth but the water of The Word of YHWH will prevail just like in Genesis 1. But Israel's name the name of **Jacob means YHWH will prevail**. In us, YHWH's Israel, His spirit can prevail or remain with us if we will do as in the beginning and speak shalom over the earth. The waters prevailed over the mountains or high places (idols, pride) more than 22 feet high. Hebrew has 22 letters; the complete word of YHWH will prevail and cover the earth destroying the high places of the enemy. Isaiah 57 says it was pride and rebellion that made YHWH angry with them, these are high places, but YHWH destroys everything that stands in the way of His people (levels the mountains and the high places) with the perfect words of shalom shalom (Isaiah 57). Notice the water prevailed 4 times in the Noah scriptures. YHWH had a point to make here, 4 is completion, and it was finished. Yahushua said these words when he took His last breath and conquered sin. **It is finished!**

Genesis 8:6 Noah sent out the raven that flew back and forth until the water dried up. This reflects Isaiah 57 when it says:

**"But the wicked are like the troubled sea; for it can't rest, and its waters cast up mire and dirt. 21 There is no shalom, says YHWH, for the wicked.**

**James 1: 5 But if any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask of YHWH, who gives to all liberally and without reproach; and it will be given him. 6 But let him ask in faith, without any doubting, for he who doubts is like a wave of the sea, driven by the wind and tossed. 7 For let that man not think that he will receive anything from YHWH. 8 He is a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways.**

There is no shalom for the wicked, who are the wicked? The ones who lack wisdom, have asked of YHWH and doubted Him, they have no faith as they are tossed to and fro like the waters that covered the earth. They are driven by the wind with doubt and unbelief, and are double minded and unstable= full of chaos in all their ways. If they are full of chaos, there is no shalom in them, thus they cannot be the sons of YHWH. Shalom is available to everyone who will call on the Name of Yahushua and repent of their sins. It is wicked to deny Him as being the son of YHWH. Step into the light and receive the shalom that passes all understanding. Once you taste this precious peaceful glorious rest in Yahushua's love, you will never look back.

The raven is an unclean animal and therefore represents the wicked.

Then in verse 8 Noah sends out the dove. But the dove finds no place for her feet to rest (she does not remain because there is no shalom there) so she returns. Noah had sent shalom before him into the earth, when the shalom dove returned to him, he knew he could not enter that house as his shalom had returned to him. Noah knew the basic principle and implemented it in his life just like the disciples of Yahushua. Then Noah sent shalom again after 7 more days (7 is the number of completion and perfection) and this time the dove returned with the olive leaf which symbolizes anointing and has become a worldwide symbol for peace. Again the oil from the olive leaf represents the oil of the Ruach haKodesh and the dove represents the Ruach. (**peace + peace = double shalom**) The image of a dove holding an olive branch continues to be a symbol of peace (shalom) to this day, while the dove represents the Holy Spirit, and the anointing oil comes from the Ruach HaKodesh and is the oil of joy.

Lastly Noah sent out the dove again after 7 days and he knew he could enter the house (earth) when **shalom (the dove) remained** and did not return to him on the third time sent. Now he can enter the house. Then the covenant promise to never destroy the earth again by water is established in the rainbow being placed in the sky. YHWH will not destroy the earth with water again.

Yahushua said we had to be born of the water and of the spirit.

**John 3: 5**

*Yahushua answered, "Most assuredly I tell you, unless one is born of water and spirit, he can't enter into the kingdom of YHWH! 6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh. That which is born of the Spirit is spirit. 7 Don't marvel that I said to you, 'You must be born anew.' 8 The wind blows where it wants to, and you hear its sound, but don't know where it comes from and where it is going. So is everyone who is born of the Spirit."*

First we are baptized in water but next we were baptized in the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit). First the earth is born of water then of the spirit so that it may enter into the Kingdom. YHWH always reveals the natural first and then the spiritual.

## **ABRAHAM THE DOVE**

Abraham אַבְרָהָם

**“The Hebrew name Abraham may very well be the most extraordinary name ever constructed.”**

Excerpt from Meaning and etymology of Bible Names

<http://www.abarim-publications.com/Meaning/index.html>

*“Abraham is the famous arch-father of all believers (Romans 4:11, Galatians 3:7). YHWH cuts the covenant with Abraham of whom Yahushua is the fulfillment (Genesis 15, Galatians 3:7, 16, 29).”*

**“The name means Flight 'n Noise, or Fly They Will, with at the heart of it the letter heh to claim Abraham as Hebrew arch father and forming the verb (to cut a covenant) which states the reason for the name Abraham.”**

*“The Abarim Publications Editorial Team looked on dozens of web sites and countless hard-copies and all but a few merrily report that the name Abraham comes from the Hebrew words ab and hamon and means Father Of A Multitude. That these two words contain no R seems not to bother anyone.*

*The verbal explanation of Genesis 17:5 is hard to trace etymologically, as the new element (rhm) does not exist in Hebrew. Perhaps YHWH is suggesting that something unique is happening to Abram. There are some other words in Hebrew that are used only once, and are often highly significant. The phrase "father (of) many nations" reads (ab-hamon-goyim), and that doesn't sound like "Abraham" at all (as mentioned, **no R**).*

*Whatever the name Abraham may mean, it certainly is not a compound of ab and hamon and certainly does not mean Father of A Multitude. The Jewish Encyclopedia merrily states that "The form 'Abraham' yields no sense in Hebrew," but that displays boldness of the other side of the spectrum. **The change from Abram to Abraham is accompanied by the initiation of the covenant of which the Mashiach is the final result. It's impossible to defend that YHWH would link a sign of no sense to an event that profound.***

***Psalms:34:6 I said, "Oh that I had wings like a dove! Then I would fly away, and be at rest.***

***Genesis 13:14 And YHWH said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward: 15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed forever. 16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered. 17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee. 18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto YHWH.” <http://www.abarim-publications.com/Meaning/index.html>***

Abram's name is changed to **“fly they will”** or **“flight n noise”** when YHWH gives him the name of Abraham. It is interesting to note that Doves fly and they make noise in flight. It is a beautiful sound that I love to hear. My Lovey Dovey sang to me with her wings when she came to me. Consider that the hovering over the waters in Genesis may have been accompanied with “Flight in Noise.”

Then YHWH tells Abraham to look to the four directions and then apply his feet to the land and it will be his, wherever his feet go. This looks like another dove is flying over the land (Hovering) and shalom on the feet of Abraham is taking the land for YHWH. The feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of shalom are the ones that destroy the authority of chaos. The noise could also have been the proclamation of the name of YHWH and the Kingdom of Heaven while in flight to destroy the authority of chaos. The land was to belong to Abraham and his descendants as an eternal covenant as his name implied a covenant was cut. YHWH did cut a covenant with Abraham but secured it by himself and His own name.

The sons of Abraham need to be going to hover over the earth as doves, “Fly they will”, bringing shalom, and destroying the authority that establishes chaos. Thus restoring the Promised Land to the rightful owners, those in covenant with YHWH and walking in obedience to His teachings in Torah.

## Cristobal Coloñ and the Dove

First let us look and see if there are any doves that aren't in the Bible, but do have a place in the history of our nation, which was established on freedom of worship and religion.

I realize that Christopher Columbus wasn't the first guy to come to America; however he did prepare the way for the Jews to come to America and escape the Spanish inquisition and expulsion of the Jews from Spain. Could it be that he was a son of Abraham who was going to "fly they will" to prepare the way for YHWH's people in another exodus to safety?

America was the place that YHWH had prepared for the children of Abraham to be free to serve YHWH for a very long time. Things are changing in these last days but let us not forget how it was for many decades. America has been a place of refuge, and saved many Jews from the death camps, holocaust, and persecution in Europe and around the world.

Christopher Columbus' actual name was Cristobal Coloñ. The Portuguese changed his name, maybe to hide his identity as a Jew named Cristobal Coloñ. Does that last name look familiar to you? It just so happens that, that it is my last name. The name Coloñ means DOVE. I weep as I write this to you because I believe it is the only reason that YHWH gave me this important message to bring to His children. I am not worthy to have been given such an important revelation. But my name is DOVE (Coloñ), my favorite word is shalom, and YHWH is getting ready to come here to show Himself mightily to you. My favorite bird is the dove. This dove of shalom has been sent to open the hearts of any shalom seekers out there so that shalom can remain with you. This is so you may also receive the gospel of shalom and implement it in your walk with Yahushua to prepare the way for Him to go into the entire world. Completing His full destiny in bringing salvation through repentance and so that the Kingdom of Shalom can rule and reign over all the Earth and will come to all of His created ones. May Yahushua turn your feet into the paths of shalom this very day and May shalom remain with you forever. Amen

## Jonah the Dove

Here is a dove that isn't quite as obvious, it is Jonah. The name Jonah (Yonah) means DOVE. YHWH sent the dove into Nineveh to prepare the way for repentance and salvation to follow him, much like John the Baptist. Remember how Yahushua always sent the disciples into the places where He himself was about to go? Here is a thought for you to ponder what Yahushua said in **Matt.16:2 -4**

***"He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red. And in the morning, it will be foul weather today: for the sky is red and lowering. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times? 4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah."***

Yahushua had already established the fact in Matt. chapter 12 that he would be in the earth for 3 days and nights like Jonah was in the belly of the whale for 3 days and nights. But now in chapter 16 he says the sign of Jonah is the only sign that will be given in the end time. Maybe the sign is sending shalom before us and proclaiming the Kingdom and name of YHWH to prepare the way for Yahushua to show up. The result being that Yahushua brings repentance unto righteousness; followed by the Harvest. Remember that it was the shalom offering that brought the very presence of YHWH to come and eat with the priests and the ones who brought the offering of shalom-peace and fellowship. They had prepared the way for His presence with shalom.

Now I want to tell you a strange story about my grandson who happens to be named Jonah. I have been so curious since he was born and the manner in which he was born as to what it all meant. Judge for yourself but it is interesting to say the least.

My daughter who already had grown children found out she was pregnant. She really thought she was getting past the baby stage and her life was so busy she couldn't imagine having a baby. She cried because she knew she would have to quit her job as she is an amazing and dedicated mother who won't go to work until the children are in school. Well she had one in college and another in middle school and another out of school and working. The financial crunch this would put on her family was unbelievable but it was a price she would gladly pay because she knew it was important for the baby to have its Momma home.

My daughter gained so much water weight during her pregnancy in the last term. Her doctors were so concerned, because of the water and also her age. They ran tests on her to see if everything was ok. The baby was at high risk to be in the excess fluid in her body. It could be a sign of many possible physical problems for baby Jonah and his Momma. Tests came back good, so we waited for him to be born. My daughter got so huge with fluid and was just miserable; she couldn't wait to have him be born so she could have some relief." All she could do is just sit on the couch and be miserable so she started saying that "**Jonah didn't want to come out of his whale**". This is how she felt, like a whale.

Then it was her due date and she went to the doctor that day for her appointment. They ran tests on her and the fluid level was so dangerously high that they sent her to the hospital for an emergency C-section. The family barely made it to the hospital to pray over her before they took her to surgery.

When the doctors cut her open, they said that a stream of water shot 4 feet in the air. Some of the fluid got on the anesthesiologist shoes across the room. The whole baby ward, doctors and nurses, were recounting the incredible story of how this water came forth from my daughters belly. They said it had never happened like that before and hoped that we had gotten it on tape. I jokingly told my daughter; that is what she got for naming him Jonah; he would have to be vomited out of the whale.

Jonah in the Bible was vomited out of rebellion to bring shalom and repentance to Nineveh where YHWH was about to visit with judgment had they not repented. Interesting though....could it be that this message being released to us in these last days is the sign of Jonah?

Are we to begin to send shalom into all of the places Yahushua is about to go so there will be repentance and healing?

My grandson could've had some very serious complications to this fluid. It is through prayers and the mercy of YHWH he is absolutely perfect. He is on the national honor society and is a very handsome and precious boy, covered in shalom and love. I give YHWH all praise and honor for this miracle. My Jonah dove is my joy.

Could it be possible that my grandson's birth was yet another sign to me it was time to write the book? Here is another thing to ponder....My name is dove and my grandsons name is dove, that is dove, dove.... or shalom shalom.... These are YHWH's perfect words to heal in Isaiah 57.

The dove is the emblem of shalom and the Ruach HaKodesh. The name of the Holy Spirit, the Ruach HaKodesh, means The Wind or breath of Holiness. The Ruach is the Wind of Holiness that the wings of the dove are supported by so he may hover over us and recreate our lives into something beautiful. He comes to write Torah in our hearts and YHWH's name upon us, so we can obey YHWH out of love for Him and His Son.

The dove is the sign that shalom remains on the Son of YHWH, our Sar Shalom, and Prince of the Kingdom of Peace. When we see the dove remaining, we know that The Son of YHWH or one of His sons is in the house. The way has been prepared for Yahushua to be on His way to remain with His children. For wherever the dove of shalom goes, Yahushua will follow. Then there will be perfect peace, shalom shalom, to those nearby and those far off, and YHWH will heal them. His Holy name will be written and established on, and in, the Earth and His forever children..... Forever.

## THE SHALOM KINGDOM

**Romans 14:17 for the kingdom of YHWH is not eating and drinking, but righteousness, shalom, and joy in the Ruach HaKodesh. 18 For he who serves Mashiach in these things is acceptable to YHWH and approved by men. 19 So then, let us follow after things which make for shalom, and things whereby we may build one another up.**

**Righteousness always proceeds shalom!!** The burnt offering had to be without blemish to be acceptable to YHWH. We also must be without spot and wrinkle to be accepted by YHWH. As the burnt and the meal offering bring righteousness by the blood of the sacrifice and fellowship with the bread of life, then we may proceed to enter into shalom where there is joy in the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit). The meal offering in Leviticus prepared the way for the one who brought it to have a meal with the Father and to literally sit down and eat with Him. Then they could enter into the shalom offering and experience the joy of the Ruach HaKodesh and the glory of YHWH. It really wasn't about eating the food; it was all about His presence.

The shalom offering of Leviticus 3 was also referred to as the fellowship offering because that was the end result of their gift. When Yahushua shows up for the fellowship with His bride there is joy in the Ruach HaKodesh. This verse in Romans tells us what the Kingdom of Heaven is, and it is referring to the shadow picture in Leviticus 3....

**FOR THE KINGDOM OF YHWH IS..... righteousness, shalom, and joy in the Ruach HaKodesh. So then, let us follow after things which make for shalom, whereby we may build one another up. Now we can be acceptable to YHWH.**

*(That is my heart and I am sure it is yours also).*

**18 For he who serves Mashiach in these things is acceptable to YHWH and approved by men.**

We must be seekers of shalom... **19 So then, let us follow after things which make for shalom.**

Next the verse talks about the fact that we should build one another up. This is also a Kingdom principle that we build each other up and encourage one another daily. We are also to build YHWH's kingdom up.

Remember what it says in Isaiah 57? Verse 14 says "

**14 Then he will say, "Keep building! Keep building! Clear the way! Remove everything blocking my people's path!" 15 For thus says the High, Exalted One who lives forever, whose name is Holy: "I live in the high and holy place but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the broken ones.**

This is another place where the shalom offering is referenced, the gospel or truth of shalom, and the building of the Kingdom of YHWH. It also says that Yahushua came and announced the good news of shalom to those far off and those nearby. This is referring to the passage in Isaiah 57 as well.

Ephesians 2

**17 Also, when he came, he announced as Good News shalom to you far off and shalom to those nearby, b 18 news that through him we both have access in one Spirit to the Father. 19 So then, you are no longer foreigners and strangers. On the contrary, you are fellow-citizens with YHWH's people and members of YHWH's family. 20 You have been built on the foundation of the emissaries and the prophets, with the cornerstone being Yahushua the Mashiach himself. 21 In union with him the whole building is held together, and it is growing into a holy temple in union with Yahushua. 22 Yes, in union with him, you yourselves are being built together into a spiritual dwelling-place for YHWH!**

Yahushua announced the good news of shalom to those far off and nearby which was proclaiming the Kingdom of Heaven and preparing the way for its physical manifestation here on earth in the manifestation of the Holy Spirit. He said that through Him we have access to the Father as He was the meal offering and is now communion as we break bread together. We are to come in one spirit making shalom with all men before approaching the Father. Because of Yahushua the door was opened for everyone to be able to approach the Father and come boldly to His throne of grace. We have been adopted by the King of the Universe.

Now we are being built into a Holy habitation for YHWH to have eternal fellowship and shalom with. But we must come by the correct protocol that brings us into union with Yahushua through the burnt offering of laying down our lives, the meal offering of fellowship with the bread of life and the shalom offering of fellowship with YHWH and joy in the Ruach. We have become the members of His family and His Kingdom. We are now a spiritual dwelling place for YHWH.

## COMMUNION AND THE MELCHIZEDEK PRIESTHOOD

Melchizedek was the high priest who brought communion to Abram after the battle that brought the restoration of his family. Yahushua is a priest after the order of Melchizedek.

*Hebrews 7:1 (TLV) For this Melchizedek was king of Salem, kohen of YHWH Most High. He met Abraham returning from the defeat of the kings and blessed him, and to him Abraham apportioned a tenth of everything. First, by the translation of his name, he is “King of Righteousness”; and then also King of Salem, which is “King of Shalom.” Without father, without mother, without genealogy, having neither beginning of days nor end of life but made like Ben-Elohim (Son of YHWH), he remains a kohen (priest) for all time. <sup>4</sup> Now see how great this man is! Even Abraham the patriarch gave him a tenth out of the plunder. Indeed, those sons of Levi who receive the priesthood have, according to Torah, a command to collect a tithe from the people—that is, from their kin, although they have come out of the loins of Abraham. But this one—who did not have their genealogy—has collected tithes from Abraham and has blessed him, the one holding the promises.... <sup>13</sup> For the one about whom these things are said belongs to another tribe, from which no one has officiated at the altar. <sup>14</sup> For it is clear that our Lord has sprung forth from Judah—concerning this tribe, Moses said nothing about kohanim (priests). <sup>15</sup> And it is even more evident, if another kohen (priest) arises like Melchizedek—<sup>16</sup> one made not by virtue of a Torah requirement of physical descent, but by virtue of the power of an indestructible life. <sup>17</sup> For it is testified, “You are a kohen forever, according to the order of Melchizedek.”*

The King of Shalom made His son Yahushua the Prince of Shalom and the High Priest after the order of Melchizedek. Yahushua brought communion to His disciples as Melchizedek at the season of Passover. This was to prepare their hearts to receive the anointing to be a priest after the order of Melchizedek. He would also reveal the Kingdom of Heaven to them. Communion is not to be taken unworthily which Judas did that day. As soon as he ate of the bread without repentance he was demon possessed. He later met an untimely death due to taking communion without repentance. Communion can change people and reveal their purpose and full destinies. Abram’s very DNA was changed that day in this encounter with Melchizedek and YHWH afterward changed his name to Abraham. He then became fruitful and was able to have children with his wife Sarah. We are of the lineage of our Father Abraham by and through Yahushua and the kingdom of Shalom. Transformation, fruitfulness, and full destiny for your life can be found in this covenantal meal of communion that is served by the Melchizedek priest and an encounter with the King of Shalom. The disciples used the protocol that Yahushua illustrated in the giving of communion, his death, and resurrection to bring many to accept Yahushua as their Mashiach. The disciples broke bread daily as the priesthood after the order of Melchizedek that required no earthly bloodline to serve in. In the kingdom of Shalom is where they served to destroy the authority that established chaos. Bringing communion to others as sons and children of The King of Shalom grants entry into His Kingdom. It was after this encounter with the King of Shalom that Abram became Abraham. His name having the meaning now of FLY THEY WILL made him a dove of Shalom. When we come to know Yahushua we enter into the Kingdom of Shalom that passes all understanding with our Prince of Shalom. We are priests after the order of Melchizedek. We should be bringing repentance and communion by breaking bread daily with the lost to introduce them to Yahushua and build the kingdom of Heaven. “Matthew 18:20 KJV <sup>20</sup> **For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.**” Yahushua blessed us with the gift and power of shalom from His Kingdom so that we can be fully equipped to do the work of YHWH. The following is one of my favorite shalom scripture of which I feasted on daily as a new believer.

**John 14: <sup>6</sup> Yeshua said, “I AM the Way — and the Truth and the Life; no one comes to the Father except through me. <sup>7</sup> Because you have known me, you will also know my Father; from now on, you do know him — in fact, you have seen him.”..... <sup>11</sup> Trust me that I am united with the Father, and the Father united with me. But if you can’t, then trust because of the works themselves. <sup>12</sup> Yes, indeed! I tell you that whoever trusts in me will also do the works I do! Indeed, he will do greater ones, because I am going to the Father. <sup>13</sup> In fact, whatever you ask for in my name, I will do; so that the Father may be glorified in the Son. <sup>14</sup> If you ask me for something in my name, I will do it. <sup>15</sup> “If you love me, you will keep my commands; <sup>16</sup> and I will ask the Father, and he will give you another comforting Counselor like me, the Spirit of Truth, to be with you forever. <sup>17</sup> The world cannot receive him, because it neither sees nor knows**

him. You know him, because he is staying with you and will be united with you. <sup>18</sup> I will not leave you orphans — I am coming to you. <sup>19</sup> In just a little while, the world will no longer see me; but you will see me. Because I live, you too will live. <sup>20</sup> When that day comes, you will know that I am united with my Father, and you with me, and I with you. <sup>21</sup> Whoever has my commands and keeps them is the one who loves me, and the one who loves me will be loved by my Father, and I will love him and reveal myself to him.” .....

<sup>23</sup> Yeshua answered him, “If someone loves me, he will keep my word; and my Father will love him, and we will come to him and make our home with him. .... <sup>25</sup> “I have told you these things while I am still with you. <sup>26</sup> But the Counselor, the *Ruach HaKodesh*, whom the Father will send in my name, will teach you everything; that is, he will remind you of everything I have said to you.

<sup>27</sup> “What I am leaving with you is *shalom* — I AM GIVING YOU MY SHALOM. I don’t give the way the world gives. Don’t let yourselves be upset or frightened.

Fear not! Now then let us follow after things that make for shalom and that build YHWH’s Kingdom. It is our reasonable service to the King of Shalom our precious YHWH.

***Romans 12:1*** Therefore I beg you, brothers, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to YHWH, which is your spiritual service. 2 Don’t be fashioned according to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of YHWH.

## **UNITY IN SHALOM**

Unity of the spirit comes from the bond of shalom that is essential to unity in the body of Mashiach (Messiah). Unity is also the result of “encouraging one another daily” and building one another up. We must be “following after the things that make for shalom” and “having shalom with all men”. “Go the way of shalom” is just one more catch phrase used in the Word. Remember you have to be “At Shalom with all men” to be in YHWH’s presence? Having put on this belt of truth let us talk about the things that block the path of YHWH’s people.

When shalom goes forth and ‘destroys the authority that establishes chaos’, then unity can remain. It is a fruit of the Kingdom to be in unity with YHWH and with the brothers and sisters in the faith.

***Ephesians 4:-6.....walk worthily of the calling with which you were called, with all lowliness and humility, with longsuffering, bearing with one another in love; being eager to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of shalom. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as you also were called in one hope of your calling; one YHWH, one faith, one immersion, one YHWH and Father of all, who is over all, and through all, and in us all.***

The body of Mashiach seems to be lacking unity and it breaks my heart and the heart of YHWH. There are divisions and schisms and everything else that could keep the kingdom from being built for YHWH. The Word says that Israel is not to be divided and that anyone who attempts to do so will fall under a curse. We must not divide the body by name, preference, doctrine, or anything else that would tear down rather than build up. We must utilize this teaching to carry the gospel of shalom so that The Prince of Shalom can show up to destroy this authority of chaos in our communities. Notice what James says is bringing this disharmony.

**James 3: 16 For where there are jealousy and selfish ambition, there will be disharmony and every foul practice.**

Let’s send shalom and prepare the way so we can welcome Yahushua to show up and bring us unity, love, and peace that passes all understanding.

***Ephesians 2: 12 at that time you had no Mashiach. You were estranged from the national life of Isra’el. You were foreigners to the covenants embodying YHWH’s promise. You were in this world without hope and without YHWH. 13 But now, you who were once far off have been brought near through the***

**shedding of the Mashiach's blood. 14 For he himself is our shalom - he has made us both one and has broken down the m'chitzah 9 (middle wall) which divided us.**

Yahushua Himself is our shalom that has the binding power that brings unity and the destructive power to break down walls that stand between us and our fellow citizens; and between us and YHWH. The dividing wall (M'chitzah) refers to the wall of hostility which separated Jews and Gentiles for so long. It also refers, metaphorically, to the fence which separated the inner part of the Temple, where only the Jews could enter from the Court of the Gentiles. Today the M'chitzah is the divider in a synagogue which makes separate areas for women and men to pray. Let's get rid of the division (dividing wall) and walk in oneness of the Spirit. In so doing it will be possible to enter into the Holy place as one people, one body, and one spirit in our Mashiach. YHWH has removed everything that would be blocking the way of His children by the blood of Yahushua's sacrifice and by His shalom that passes all understanding.

***Ephesians 2:12 at that time had no Messiah. You were estranged from the national life of Isra'el. You were foreigners to the covenants embodying YHWH's promise. You were in this world without hope and without YHWH. 13 But now, you who were once far off have been brought near through the shedding of the Mashiach's blood. 14 For he himself is our shalom - he has made us both one and has broken down the m'chitzah which divided us.***

***Isaiah 57: 18-19 I have seen their ways, and I will heal them; I will lead them and give comfort to them and to those who mourn for them I will create the right words: 'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I will heal them!'"***

***Ephesians 2:15-22.... "He did this in order to create in union with himself from the two groups a single new humanity and thus make shalom, and in order to reconcile to YHWH both in a single body by being executed on a stake as a criminal and thus in himself killing that enmity. Also, when he came, he announced as Good News shalom to you far off and shalom to those nearby, news that through him we both have access in one Spirit to the Father. So then, you are no longer foreigners and strangers. On the contrary, you are fellow-citizens with YHWH's people and members of YHWH's family. You have been built on the foundation of the emissaries and the prophets, with the cornerstone being Yahushua the Mashiach himself. In union with him the whole building is held together, and it is growing into a holy temple in union with YHWH. Yes, in union with him, you yourselves are being built together into a spiritual dwelling-place for YHWH!"***

***Isaiah 57:13-15 "But whoever takes refuge in me will possess the land and inherit my holy mountain." Then he will say, "Keep building! Keep building! Clear the way! Remove everything blocking my people's path!" For thus says the High, Exalted One who lives forever, whose name is Holy: "I live in the high and holy place but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the broken ones."***

***Ephesians 4: 2-3 "with all lowliness and humility, with longsuffering, bearing with one another in love; being eager to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of shalom."***

***Matthew 22: 35-40 and one of them who was a Torah expert asked a sh'eilah (question about the commands in Torah) to trap him: "Rabbi, which of the mitzvot (commands) in the Torah is the most important?" He told him, "'You are to love YHWH your Elohim with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength.' This is the greatest and most important mitzvah. And a second is similar to it, 'You are to love your neighbor as yourself.' All of the Torah and the Prophets are dependent on these two mitzvot (commands)."***CJB

The Kingdom of shalom is a place of unity and of building the body into a spiritual dwelling place for YHWH. Not tearing it down. Keep building, keep building, send shalom shalom and clear everything blocking my people's path to me so they can be a Holy dwelling place for the High, Exalted One who lives forever, whose name is Holy.

This place of unity is with all lowliness and humility, with longsuffering, bearing with one another in love; being eager to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of shalom.

YHWH says: "I live in the high and holy place but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the broken ones."

Please notice how Isaiah 57 and Ephesians 2 and 4 blend so beautifully. If we are to walk in the Kingdom of shalom in the bond of unity we must send forth this blessing. We must also realize the power of the tongue to landscape our lives with blessings and life.... or curse it with death.

### **DOUBLE SHALOM**

In verse 17 of Isaiah 57 it says: **It was because of their flagrant greed that I was angry and struck them; I hid myself and was angry, but they continued on their own rebellious way. 18 I have seen their ways, and I will heal them; I will lead them and give comfort to them and to those who mourn for them 19 I will create the right words: 'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YHWH; 'I will heal them!'"**

In this passage YHWH is angry with His children because of their greed and rebellion and He has hidden himself from them. But He decides if He can get rid of the chaos in their thinking that they can be healed because **His mercy endures forever**. He sends comfort to them but notice **also to those who mourn for them**. If you have prayed for the lost and had sorrow for their souls, then you will receive the same comfort that the lost will receive when YHWH comes to heal with Shalom shalom. You notice also that He doesn't just send one blessing of shalom but He sends two. It is double shalom which is the peace that passes all understanding that Yahushua left for us, our Prince of Shalom.

One Shalom is for their healing and one for yours.

Also if you send shalom into the house, then if a shalom seeker is there your shalom will remain with them. But there is still another shalom which will remain with you so you are never without peace. This is the double shalom that YHWH created in Mashiach for us. He is the Prince of Shalom and He came and left us His very own shalom of the Kingdom of Shalom and then returned to the Father. You could say the Father sent His shalom 'Yahushua' into the earth and He remained with some of us and He also returned to the Father. Perfect Shalom is double shalom and there is only one who was perfect. Now we with who shalom has remained must send shalom to others so He may remain with them also, written in their hearts as the Living Torah. He gives abundantly above all we can ask or think. Praise YHWH!!!!!!

### **THE FULL ARMOR OF YHWH'S SHALOM**

**Ephesians 6:14 Stand therefore, having the utility belt of truth buckled around your waist, and having put on the breastplate of righteousness, 15 and having fitted your feet with the preparation of the Good News of shalom; 16 above all, taking up the shield of faith, with which you will be able to quench all the fiery darts of the evil one. 17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of YHWH; 18 with all prayer and requests, praying at all times in the Spirit, and being watchful to this end in all perseverance and requests for all the holy ones: 19 On my behalf, that utterance may be given to me in opening my mouth, to make known with boldness the mystery of the Good News. HNV**

**Even Ephesians 6 and the full armor reflect the shalom offering and demonstrates the fact that we can be strong in YHWH when we follow after things that make for shalom. In fact that is the very shoes we are to wear to defeat the enemy. There is so much to say about the full armor but we will leave that for a future adventure.**

Even Ephesians 6 and the full armor reflect the shalom offering and demonstrates the fact that we can be strong in YHWH when we follow after things that make for shalom. In fact that is the very shoes we are to put on and wear to defeat the enemy.

Isaiah 26:2-4

**"Open the gates, That the righteous nation which keeps the truth may enter in. You will keep him in perfect peace (shalom shalom), Whose mind is stayed on You, Because he trusts in You. Trust in YHWH forever, in Yah, YHWH is a rock of ages.**

**The original words said shalom shalom , which is perfect peace, double shalom or peace peace, thus: perfect peace.** Your trust in YHWH and His Son activates Shalom in your life and fixing your mind on Him makes double shalom (shalom shalom). The Father plus the Son equals double shalom. In Hebrew this is perfect peace because perfection is rendered the same as shalom.

Interesting that in the above passage of Isaiah 26 it speaks about YHWH being our everlasting strength and then lists the full armor in Ephesians 6.

- 1) Your mind stayed upon YHWH is the helmet of salvation
- 2) The truth of a righteous nation = the belt of truth
- 3) Then the breastplate of righteousness.

An interesting note here is the fruit of shalom is righteousness.

- 4) The Prince of Peace is the righteous one and His Torah must be written in our heart.
- 5) He trusts in YHWH= the shield of faith.
- 6) And the shalom shalom (perfect peace) is the 2 shoes of the preparation of the gospel of shalom, shalom shalom.

Notice it says that the righteous nation that keeps the truth may enter in: the gates have been opened through their proper protocol of keeping the commands of YHWH and by walking in and sending shalom shalom to remove anything in their path that stands between them and YHWH. Then the fully clothed and armored up ones are the prepared ones who may now enter into His presence and receive His everlasting strength.

**Ephesians 6 verse 13 says**

***“Wherefore take unto you the whole amour of YHWH that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.”***

Now you can stand, unwavering, completely safe in His fullness and shalom, all the enemies' fiery darts are extinguished by the full armor of YHWH.

## **TWO SHOES OF SHALOM**

**Ephesians 6:10-17**

***“... finally, my brethren, be strong in YHWH, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of YHWH that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of YHWH, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand . Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of YHWH.”***

**Notice 2 shoes, 2 shaloms', perfect peace = double shalom.**

And again in Isaiah 57 YHWH Himself declares double shalom, “peace peace”, to be **perfect words which He created. Perfect and shalom are one in the same. No wonder our Mashiach's name is Sar Shalom our perfect peace and perfect prince. It is no surprise that all blessings, completeness, healing, and the Kingdom are in shalom as well as they are in all found in our Yahushua Prince of Shalom.**

**In Matt.10 He says: “Yahushua called his twelve talmidim (disciples) and gave them authority to drive out unclean spirits and to heal every kind of disease and weakness.”CJB**

The Kingdom of Shalom gives us the authority to drive out unclean spirits and heal every kind of disease and weakness. This authority operates when we prepare the way for Yahushua to show up. We do this by sending the words of shalom shalom before us and proclaiming the Kingdom of Heaven is near. This prepares the way for The Holy Spirit (Ruach) to arrive to heal, save and deliver in that house. *Here is what Yahushua commanded the disciples to do:*

**Matt 10:7. As you go, proclaim, `The Kingdom of Heaven is near,' 8. heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse those afflicted with tzara'at (leprosy), expel demons.**

These are the signs that are supposed to follow the children of YHWH. They haven't followed us because we haven't followed Him in obeying His instructions in proclaiming His Kingdom. If all of YHWH's people will just heed this word, I am wondering what will happen to planet earth. Would it bring the harvest we have waited

for? Only one way to find out! It's up to you my friends, men of shalom. Shalom shalom. Go out into the harvest fields for they are ripe unto harvest. You have every tool necessary to do many signs and wonders; to convince the lost to enter in to the Kingdom with you, and taste and see that Yahushua is good.

### **PRAYING FOR THE CITY**

We are to pray for the city we live in to have shalom so that we may also have shalom even if we live in the midst of Babylon. Pray for the city to have shalom and you will have shalom. Double shalom here again.

*Jeremiah 29:4-7*

***Thus says the YHWH Tseva'ot, the Elohim of Israel, to all who were carried away captive, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem to Babylon: Build houses and dwell in them; plant gardens and eat their fruit. And seek the peace of the city where I have caused you to be carried away captive, and pray YHWH for it; for in its peace you will have peace.***

**If our city is at shalom then we are at shalom. Double shalom found here as well. One prayer says to pray that we be found AT SHALOM. That should be the city in which we dwell. If we only complain about the place we live we cannot change it. Complaining only leaves you wandering in the wilderness for 40 years. No fun, but the shoes never wore out there. Wonder if they were putting on the full armor? LOL**

### **PRAY FOR JERUSALEM**

Jerusalem (Yerushalem) literally means "Head of Shalom" and who is the Head of Shalom? The name really makes it clear why we should pray for shalom to come to Yerushalem, Yah's Holy City. It is the apple of YHWH's eye and the center of the Universe. That is where He is coming to dwell, so chaos wants above all things to prevent that from happening. It is a command that we pray for the Holy City.

*Psalms 122:1-9*

***I was glad when they said to me, "Let us go into the house of YHWH." Our feet have been standing within your gates, O Jerusalem! Jerusalem is built as a city that is compact together, Where the tribes go up, The tribes of Yah, to the Testimony of Israel, to give thanks to the name of YHWH. For thrones are set there for judgment, the thrones of the house of David. Pray for the shalom of Jerusalem: "May they prosper who love you. Shalom be within your walls, prosperity within your palaces." For the sake of my brethren and companions, I WILL NOW SAY, "Shalom be within you." Because of the house of the YHWH our Elohim I will seek your good.***

I cannot stress this point enough, that when we say it and pray it is when the shalom of Jerusalem will come. Its up to our Words and obedience! In this scripture it says that our feet have been standing within your gates. Which means that something supernatural happens when we pray for Shalom in Jerusalem. Our feet that carry the truth of shalom stand within the gates and take ground from chaos so shalom can remain there. This applies to sending shalom before us as well and praying shalom over your family and the body of Mashiach.

When I went to Israel, we went to the Sea of Galilee and took a ride on the 'Jesus Boat'. I was just resting in the wondrous shalom I felt there and worshipping YHWH. I felt the presence of Yahushua and His shalom there greater than anywhere else I have ever been before. It is said that Shalom remains on the Sea of Galilee more than any other place on earth, and I can concur with that statement.

I was so caught up in Yahushua's presence and Shalom peace that I asked Yahushua "why it was so peaceful here?" He said these words to me there on the Sea of Galilee. He said "It is because when I said to these waters 'shalom be still' my shalom remained here. That is why you must pray for the shalom of Jerusalem because shalom has not yet remained there."

Wow! Do you realize that when we pray for Yerushalem (means the Head of Shalom), our two feet are within the gates? We must continue to pray the double blessing of Shalom there until shalom remains. We must prepare the way for Mashiach to return. Sending shalom and declaring His Kingdom in Jerusalem so that chaos will be destroyed. Prepare the way for Yahushua's Grand Entrance when He splits the eastern sky and

enters the earth again. He will then be Prince of Shalom over ALL the Earth and REMAIN HERE WITH US. We shall rule and reign with Him. He says the shalom makers will rule and reign with Him.

### **BLESSED ARE THE SHALOM MAKERS**

#### **Matthew 5:9**

**Blessed are the Shalom Makers, For they shall be called sons of YHWH.**

By sending shalom and being a maker of shalom on Earth; we are now called the very sons of YaHuWaH. And if sons, then joint heirs to the kingdom of Shalom, with all of its many awesome benefits. HalleluYah!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

#### **Isaiah 52 says**

**1 Awake, awake! Put on your strength, O Zion; Put on your beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city! For the uncircumcised and the unclean shall no longer come to you. 2 Shake yourself from the dust, arise; Sit down, O Jerusalem! Loose yourself from the bonds of your neck, O captive daughter of Zion! 3 For thus says YHWH: "You have sold yourselves for nothing, And you shall be redeemed without money." 4 For thus says YHWH our Elohim: "My people went down at first into Egypt to dwell there; then the Assyrian oppressed them without cause. 5 Now therefore, what have I here," says YHWH, "That My people are taken away for nothing? Those who rule over them make them wail," says YHWH, "And My name is blasphemed continually every day. 6 Therefore My people shall know My name; Therefore they shall know in that day That I am He who speaks: 'Behold, it is I.' " 7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him who brings good news, Who proclaims shalom, Who brings glad tidings of good things, Who proclaims salvation, Who says to Zion, "Your Elohim reigns!" 8 Your watchmen shall lift up their voices, With their voices they shall sing together; For they shall see eye to eye when YHWH brings back Zion. 9 Break forth into joy, sing together, You waste places of Jerusalem! For YHWH has comforted His people, He has redeemed Jerusalem. 10 YHWH has made bare His holy arm In the eyes of all the nations; And all the ends of the earth shall see The salvation of our Elohim. KJV**

Do you recognize what is being said here in the Holy Word of YHWH? Isaiah 52 says **His people will know His name because of the ones who have sent shalom and proclaimed the Kingdom and salvation. It is the watchmen who have lifted up their voices and sang together in one accord. It is these shalom makers who will see Yahushua eye to eye when He returns to Zion. The redemption of Jerusalem comes because they prepared the way for Yahushua's return with shalom. And when shalom is established in Yerushalem the head of Shalom, it will spread over the whole earth.**

Verse 10 says; "And all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our YaHuWaH." **Praise His Holy name forever and ever!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!**

## THE SHALOM OFFERING

Now I am going to show you what the shalom offering means and how it relates to all we have been talking about.

***“It is pretty interesting that shalom is used 400 times in the Bible. The number 400 in gematria is equal to the letter tav.***



(excerpt from Yarah Ministries)

The twenty-second and last letter of the Hebrew alphabet is the Tav. Its literal meaning is "ownership" "covenant" "sign" "a mark" and "to join two things together".



“In the ancient Hebrew picture letters the Tav was written as a cross, and later as an X. In the ancient Hebrew word for "sign" **תָּוֶה** we see that the SIGN is "the strong leader nailed to the cross". It is this same word that is translated **σημεῖον sēmeion** in the Greek text of Luke 2:12 which reads: And this shall be a SIGN unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.”

“The Hebrew word for religion is "DaT" **דַּת** the ancient word picture tell us that this is the "door of the sign" or the "door of the sign" or "the door of the cross."

Let us look into this revelation from the Hebrew letters.

**400 =covenant sign=sacrifice= shalom offering.** The shalom offering is something I always wanted to look into, but I just couldn't understand it. Once I looked deep into the scriptures and researched and studied it; I was blown away how it is echoed throughout the entire life and walk of Yahushua. He not only was our sin offering but was also our shalom offering.

The shalom offering was one of the most common sacrifices done, and for good reason. It was to restore fellowship with YHWH and have a meal with Him. It is pretty amazing that this offering made it possible for YHWH to eat dinner with the priests and their families. And it is even more amazing that Yahushua walked out all of the sacrifices in the Passover including the shalom offering so the true shalom offering was literally eating with the disciples. This Yahushua did right before He was crucified.

## EATING WITH YAHUWAH

Yahushua said “Behold I stand at the door, if any man answers then I and my Father will come and dine with him.” YHWH is basically a party waiting to happen. He cannot wait to have a meal, some fellowship, and party with us. Look how many parties He has arranged throughout the year. Each feast is about being with Him and fellow believers. Sharing a meal and coming into unity. This particular sacrifice, the Shalom Offering now done as Communion, made it so the party never had to end. Yahushua said as often as we do it, we are to remember Him. This was a covenantal meal, like Passover, that when we remember that He died for our sins it restores our covenant with Him.

We can see this ancient tradition in many covenantal ceremonies in the Torah. We also see this fellowship meal in the great celebrations that occur at important redemptive events in the history of Israel.

At the exodus from Egypt they celebrated the Passover, and we still eat this meal to celebrate His faithfulness to the children of Israel and as a memorial. Each time remembering all that YHWH has done for us. He doesn't want us to forget. A memorable event and food is always remembered. Israel celebrated Passover, this great fellowship offering after they entered the Promised Land in Joshua 5:10. And again when they renewed the covenant in Joshua 8:31, when Solomon built the temple in 1 Kings 8:33, and later when Hezekiah rededicated the temple 2 Chron. 30:21.

The story of Jacob tells about how he flees from his father-in-law, Laban, with his wives and children. Laban pursues him, and when he catches up to Jacob they enact a covenant between each other that establishes the fact that neither will harm the other as they part ways. After they made this covenant, it was sealed with breaking bread:

**Genesis 31:54, 55**

***Then Jacob offered a sacrifice on the mountain, and called his kinsmen to the meal; and they ate the meal and spent the night on the mountain. Early in the morning Laban arose, and kissed his sons and his daughters and blessed them. Then Laban departed and returned to his place.***

In Exodus 24 after YHWH made a covenant or what was a ketubah (marriage contract) with the children of Israel and they accepted, then he had a meal with the elders to seal the covenant. There were 70 elders which is the number of the nations, so YHWH was making sure that every nation would be represented in the covenant. It was sealed with a meal where they actually sat down and ate with YHWH. There is a pattern here of covenant and fellowship always being sealed with breaking bread. When two or more are gathered in His name, there Yahushua is in the midst of them. The meal offering represents Yahushua for He is the bread of life and he is the one who seals the covenant.

The 70 elders who fellowshiped with YHWH on the mountain, represented all of the nations of the earth; all were in fellowship with YHWH. The way for them to fellowship with YHWH and dine with Him was prepared by burnt offering, the meal offering, and the shalom offering being done there. This is a reflection of where in the book of Luke, Yahushua takes the 70 disciples and instructs them to send shalom before them and prepare the way for where He was about to go himself. So what is being revealed here is that sending shalom (shalom offering) prepares the way for Yahushua to come to all of the nations of the earth to restore fellowship with YHWH.

Exodus 24: 4

***Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel: 10 And they saw the Elohim of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness. 11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw YHWH, and did eat and drink.***

To someone from the East, it would be very clear what this meal meant. YHWH had made a covenant of Shalom with this nation of 12 tribes, and before anything had been done to break the covenant they sealed it with a meal. There was perfect shalom shalom present in that place and a renewed covenantal fellowship with YHWH. In this place of fellowship and The Presence looking upon YHWH, Israel could eat and drink in His presence without being consumed by the fiery presence that surrounded YHWH. Not only could they be there, but they even could share a meal with YHWH the Creator of the Universe. This meal represented the peaceful relationship they had established with YHWH in accepting of His covenant with them. It was a covenant that represented all the tribes of Israel and all of the nations of the Earth. This was the beginning of Yah's answer to the break in fellowship that occurred in the Garden of Eden, when Adam and Eve sinned and they were cast out of YHWH's presence. His ultimate goal is to have fellowship with His people. Fellowship was lost when Adam and Eve ate of a different tree than the one prepared for them. Eating broke the covenant with YHWH and eating was now restoring the covenantal bond of Shalom. Fellowship was lost eternally for Aaron's sons, Nadab and Abihu, when they offered strange fire before YHWH and they were consumed by YHWH' fire in Leviticus 10. They had seen and tasted of the Glory of YHWH here on the mountain with all of the elders Moses and Aaron. They still chose to eat from a different tree and offer up incense in the improper order or protocol of YHWH, as He had instructed them, much like Adam and Eve. They intended to go before the Father and be in His presence without stopping at the brazen altar to get Holy fire. They knew the rules for the proper protocol however they were prideful in that they had SEEN and eaten with YHWH. They didn't have to follow the rules

anymore. This shows their lack of true relationship with YHWH. So many people in the church today think they have a relationship with Abba Father. Yet they have failed to stop at the altar to repent and obey His Holy Word. They may even lack a true salvation. They skipped over the step of getting the Holy fire to burn on the altar of incense as a sweet smelling savor to YHWH. They entered in and offered up strange fire and there was no fragrance that He recognized. They were strangers to YHWH and He consumed them in their sin and disobedience. Instead of YHWH showing up like the day before on the Mountain and revealing His Glory as a blessing, His Glory consumed them. We can be consumed **with** the Glory and face of YHWH unto our blessing, or we can be consumed **by** the Glory of His face unto our destruction. It is all in obedience unto blessing... or rebellion unto death. Even if you follow all the rules, without relationship it is pure rebellion. This is the same word as for witchcraft.

Exodus 24 says that Moses then sprinkled blood directly on the people so they could enter into the covenant with YHWH, and choose the life and blessing He was offering to them here on earth. The eternal covenant would later be sealed with the blood of Yahushua His son, to give eternal life of an eternal covenant.

The ceremony of eating and drinking in YHWH's presence is reenacted through the burnt offering and then the meal offering and the fellowship offering, literally, a **shalom offering**. A family would bring an animal to sacrifice to the tabernacle or temple, and the meat would be eaten by the family and the priest, with the best portions burned as an offering to YHWH.

The best portions were the fat which belongs to YHWH forever and we are not to eat of it. Remember when He said touch not my anointed, do my prophets no harm? Well this same word anointing is the same word as fatness. So the anointing is YHWH's and the anointed one is literally His Son Yahushua, the anointing belongs to YHWH and we are not to touch it. Nadab and Abihu were after the anointing presence of YHWH for foolish gain and vain glory. That mindset of selfishness caused the Glory to consume them.

The kidneys and the liver also belonged to YHWH. These organs cleanse the body, and nothing but the blood of Yahushua and the mercy of YHWH can cleanse the body. So cleansing belongs to YHWH and only He can free us from sin, the people were not forgiven until the sin offering was complete. **Salvation belongs to YHWH, the anointing belongs to YHWH and cleansing can only come by and through Elohim. The blood was not to be touched or eaten forever. The life is in the blood and the power of life and death is YHWH's and His alone.** The blood covers our sins and only Yahushua's blood made perfect atonement for us unlike the blood of animals which was only temporary. This means we have a permanent place of entry to be with YHWH through the Prince of Shalom and His atoning blood.

The shalom offering had to be preceded by the burnt offering and the meal offering. The animal brought to sacrifice represents the person who brings it. It symbolizes the fact that, that person is laying down their life for a new life with YHWH. Paul says in Galatians 2:20, "I have been crucified with Mashiach; it is no longer I, who live, but Mashiach lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of YHWH, who loved me and gave Himself for me." He makes a parallel comment in I Corinthians 15:31,

**"I affirm, by the boasting in you, which I have in Yahushua HaMashiach, I die daily."**

Paul is reflecting on the frequency of the shalom offering and that it represented our death to the flesh thus restoring fellowship and shalom with YHWH. No wonder it was the most frequently done offering as we must crucify our flesh daily to continue in fellowship with Him. This means we must not only lay down our lives but we must be consumed **with** YHWH. We lay down our life and allow Yahushua to now live in us as we have surrendered ourselves totally to Him and to His Word (instructions). So **we are consumed WITH Yahushua** as the burnt offering, we have taken up our execution stake to follow Him; our mind is stayed upon Him and Him alone. Not as Aaron's sons Nadab and Abihu, who were **consumed BY YHWH as their minds were stayed upon themselves**. The fire of the Glory of YHWH is an all-consuming fire. How many times have we heard the term 'they were out of order'? Well this is a very important thing to YHWH, we must follow the instructions and stay in YHWH's perfect order He has given us or we will be out of order and walking in **strange fire. The sacrifice was always** consumed by fire. No one can take the place of the Shalom offering for it is our perfect lamb, Yahushua haMashiach.

There is a perfect example of this in the communion instructions.<sup>1st</sup> Corinthians 11: 25  
***"In the same way he also took the cup, after supper, saying, "This cup is the new covenant in my blood. Do this, as often as you drink, in memory of me." 26 For as often as you eat this bread and drink this cup, you proclaim the Yahushua's death until he comes. 27 Therefore whoever eats this bread or***

**drinks Yahushua's cup in an unworthy manner will be guilty of the body and the blood of Yahushua. 28 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of the bread, and drink of the cup. 29 For he who eats and drinks in an unworthy manner eats and drinks judgment to himself, if he doesn't discern Yahushua's body. 30 For this cause many among you are weak and sickly, and not a few sleep. 31 For if we discerned ourselves, we wouldn't be judged. 32 But when we are judged, we are punished by YHWH, that we may not be condemned with the world."**

We must first have gone to the brazen altar and repented of our sins. We must surrender our lives to be consumed completely by Him. In taking communion we are partaking of His body and blood and Yahushua is revealed so that we may fellowship with Him, and be AT Shalom with YHWH and man. Now YHWH will come and dwell with us and fellowship is restored and His Glory will be revealed. Leviticus 9 is the protocol for entering into the presence and the glory of YHWH and we must follow the instructions so we don't end up in Leviticus 10 with Abihu and Nadab. They are also a shadow picture of the church today that wants the Glory without any of the rules or proper order of entry. Could this be why the church looks just like the world: many powerless, sick, and dead. It is definitely because of failing to follow the protocol of repentance and remembering Yahushua before receiving communion so as not to take of the bread unworthily. You must prepare yourself and be cleansed before coming into His presence.

**1<sup>st</sup> Corinthians 11: 29 For he who eats and drinks in an unworthy manner eats and drinks judgment to himself, if he doesn't discern Yahushua's body. 30 For this cause many among you are weak and sickly, and not a few sleep.**

Everyone wants to sit down and have dinner with YHWH and have fellowship with Him in His very presence. Being surrounded by His love and power and presence in a present and tangible way has to be amazing. I used to think Leviticus was a bloody book and the Levitical Priests were butchers. But now I see it as a book of protocol to fellowship with YHWH and the priests as gourmet chefs cooking up a meal for us all to share together. Honestly, look at the hats the priests wore, very similar to the hats of a chef. LOL

The 70 elders on the mountain in Exodus 24, they actually could see the very throne room floor made of sapphire and something supernatural and the body of heaven in its clearness, and best of all they saw YHWH himself. What a wonderful sight that must've been. We can only imagine. For these are not earthly natural wonders but are Heavenly visions of the splendor of YHWH and His Kingdom. If you see Him you will die for no man can see YHWH. That is why we remember Yahushua and look upon His face. Yahushua said if you have seen him you have seen the Father. He is the exact reflection as in a mirror of YHWH. So turn your eyes upon Yahushua. Look full in His wonderful face. And the things of earth will grow strangely dim. In the light; of His glory and grace. I love that old hymn. Of course we must be the burnt offering and all of our flesh has to die in a place of repentance before we enter. If we are already dead to sin and this world we cannot die again.

There was a process that they had to go through in order to approach Abba Father; no one ever has dinner with Elohim without first going through the process of offering up our life and praise and worship as a sweet smelling savor to YHWH, having fellowship with the bread of life, and making restoration with YHWH, as **no man comes to the Father except through Yahushua, the Son, the bread of life, and the Prince of Shalom.**

## **WORSHIP IS YaHuWaH's**

The meal offering consisted of flour that had been beaten and pulverized which represents Yahushua who is the bread of life who was beaten and bruised for our iniquities. No man can come to the Father except through Him. He is the way (the burnt offering) the truth (the meal offering) and the life (the shalom offering). A portion of the meal offering was broken off and burned as **a remembrance to YHWH**. This is what Yahushua said to do at the Passover meal when He broke the bread and said "this is my body, do this in **remembrance of me**" He was illustrating that He was the meal offering. He had already been anointed with spikenard oil on his feet as a preparation for His burial, like the frankincense that was added to the meal offering as a sweet smelling savor to YHWH. However the entire portion that contained frankincense had to be sent up in smoke on the altar as it represented praise, worship and the prayers of the people. Every part of Yahushua actually went up in smoke as a sweet smelling savor to YHWH as this part of the meal offering. We can only become priests through the order of Melchizedek of whom Yahushua was the High priest. He broke down the diving wall so that we could enter into the Holy of Holies. We must still follow the covenantal order of the priesthood to enter or be consumed. Many are sick and are dying because of partaking in an unworthy manner and not discerning the body and blood of Yahushua.

### **Ephesians 5:1-2, "*becoming, like Mashiach, a sweet smelling savor to YHWH.*"**

We must worship Him as The Holy One of Israel and lift up His name in songs and prayers of praise. Coming into His Presence will cause you to fall on your face on the floor and worship Him in awesome wonder of His Greatness and Glory. No one can stand in His presence. His power is beyond imagination and no flesh can look upon His Glory. Never think that you are special and can skip over the protocol laid out in the Word. **DO NOT MAKE COMMON THAT WHICH IS HOLY**. This is the sin of Nadab and Abihu. The **FEAR** of YHWH is the beginning of **ALL WISDOM**.

Then Yahushua went up in smoke, as did the frankincense, in the natural as He entered Heaven in Acts 1:9 "And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight." Yahushua went up in a cloud, like the prayers of the people on the altar of incense, and He stands at the right hand of the Father ever interceding for His children. Only YHWH could partake of the prayers, praise, and worship. He alone could receive the Son. And this is HIS beloved Son in whom He is well pleased, He belongs to YHWH and so does all the praise.

### **Isaiah 30:29**

***You shall have a song as in the night when a holy feast is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goes with a pipe to come to the mountain of YHWH, to the Rock of Yisra'el.***

Don't you know there was a joyous song that came forth knowing they were about to see YHWH and have dinner with Him. The song "I Can Only Imagine" by Mercy Me, comes to my mind as it says: "I can only imagine; What it will be like; When I walk; By Your side; I can only imagine; What my eyes will see; When Your face; Is before me; I can only imagine. [Chorus]: Surrounded by Your glory, what will my heart feel Will I dance for You Jesus (Yahushua) or in awe of You be still. Will I stand in Your presence or to my knees will I fall. Will I sing HalleluYah, will I be able to speak at all. I can only imagine; I can only imagine; When that day comes. And I find myself ; Standing in the Son; I can only imagine. When all I will do; Is forever; Forever worship You; I can only imagine. Surrounded by Your glory, what will my heart feel. Will I dance for You Yeshua or in awe of You be still. I can only imagine I can only imagine."

However the Word says that we don't have to just imagine, that He himself will come and live in our home, walk and talk with us and we have access to His very throne, like these 70 men who ate with YHWH on the mountain.

I think we have just had the wrong protocol and not done things in order. This could explain all of the sickness and death in the church.

I believe that part of the reason for this teaching being released is because YHWH wants to deliver us from strange fire, and heal us. He greatly desires for us to enter into His presence, and His greatest desire is to fellowship with us. But we have to get our relationships right with Yah and man and have the correct order to enter the house of YHWH so we can come boldly to the throne of grace to obtain help and mercy in times of need.

Haggai 2:9 "The splendor of this latter House shall be greater than that of the former, says YHWH Tzva'ot: and in this place I will give shalom," says YHWH Tzva'ot.

Hebrews 4:9

***"There remains therefore a Shabbat rest for the people of YHWH. 10 For he who has entered into his rest has himself also rested from his works, as YHWH did from his. 11 Let us therefore give diligence to enter into that rest, that no man fall after the same example of disobedience. 12 For the word of YHWH is living, and active, and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing even to the dividing of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and quick to discern the thoughts and intents of the heart. 13 There is no creature that is hidden from his sight, but all things are naked and laid open before the eyes of him with whom we have to do. 14 Having then a great Kohen Gadol (high priest), who has passed through the heavens, Yahushua, the Son of YHWH, let us hold tightly to our confession. 15 For we don't have a Kohen Gadol who can't be touched with the feeling of our infirmities, but one who has been in all points tempted like we are, yet without sin. 16 Let us therefore draw near with boldness to the throne of grace, that we may receive mercy, and may find grace for timely help."***

**Boldness to go up the mountain to YHWH's throne of grace is only found in the proper protocol of the body and blood of Yahushua prepared with repentance. The preparation of the heart is coming to be at Full Shalom shalom that passes all understanding so that we can stand in His presence. Encountering the entirety of who He is; in the encounter that follows in the breaking of bread.**

The meal offering also had oil added which represents the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit) and salt was placed on top, which represented the salt covenant. The salt represents our relationship with others. **Mark 9: says in verse 50 "Salt is excellent, but if it loses its saltiness, how will you season it? So have salt in yourselves -- that is, be at shalom with each other."** This reflects the commandments of YHWH in Exodus 20. The first part of the commandments are about our relationship with YHWH and the ones that follow are about our relationship with man. In the shalom offering, the meal offering was shared with the priests and his family. It was acceptable to share it with the person that was making the offering and his family. This is a reflection of the importance of our relationship with YHWH and also with others.

In Matthew 5: 22 Yahushua said:

***"But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. 23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; 24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. KJV***

It is of great importance to have a good relationship with people. If you say you love YHWH whom you haven't seen but hate your brother whom you have seen then you are a liar. Our relationship with others is a direct reflection of our relationship with YHWH. If you're always butting heads, you could be a goat instead of a sheep. Goats are always butting heads with others. They are never at shalom. Thus they will always be rebelling against YHWH and will never be at shalom with Him nor come into His presence to have fellowship with Him.

***2 Peter 3:12 as you wait for the Day of YHWH and work to hasten its coming. That Day will bring on the destruction of the heavens by fire, and the elements will melt from the heat; 13 but we, following along with his promise, wait for new heavens and a new earth, in which righteousness will be at home. 14 Therefore, dear friends, (men of shalom) as you look for these things, do everything you can to be found by him without spot or defect and AT SHALOM!***

## **AT SHALOM MEANS THAT SHALOM IS OUR DESTINATION**

It is where we are to be dwelling, at the address of shalom. Sheep are at shalom and willingly lay down their life without complaining. I saw a lamb slaughtered kosher once, it never made a sound. It made me weep and think of my Savior who never said a word but willing laid down His life for me. I must also be willing to do the same.

I feel led to stop this minute to check on my heart and repent of any unforgiveness or any other thing that would stand between me and YHWH and keep me from His presence in my life. Repentance is a word that is not said or taught enough. You are the only one who can activate it in your heart and life. It is appropriate not just daily but all day long moment by moment. Our cars have a maintenance light that tells us when we need to change the oil. Oil gets dirty and watered down and will eventually ruin your engine if you don't do the maintenance. Checking your oil is necessary as well so you don't run it too low and cause damage to the engine. Our maintenance reminder is a lack of love, or compassion, lack of shalom in our hearts and the oil of joy is missing. Our engine is the condition of the heart. Do the maintenance often with prayers and repentance. I had a close friend who was very bitter, unforgiving, and who was dying from cancer. I spent days on the phone with her because she was at the very end of her time here. Abba Father showed me it was her time and what I needed to do. I listened to all of her hurts and anger and then told her to make a list of all the people she needed to forgive. She said "I already did that yesterday." Yahushua then initiated prayers of repentance and forgiveness towards each person who had hurt her. She truly got free, however the memories would return and she would take back the unforgiveness and be angry again. So I had to guard her from the enemy. I would tell her to 'don't go there we have already taken care of that.' I told her to release and let these things go. The Ruach led me to tell her to visualize each person being held in her hand and then hold them up to YHWH. We prayed for each one of them and chose to forgive them out loud and then released them to YHWH. We made a list of all the people and the hurts. She would then visualize Him taking them out of her hand as she released and forgave each one of them. It was very helpful to give them to Him in her mind's eye. She got so gloriously free from bitterness it was an absolute miracle and a blessing to see. I still kept her on the phone so she wouldn't fall back in this desperate pain she was suffering and the confusion of the pain medication. It's been more than a year since she passed and I had a dream not long ago. She and I were dancing for Yahushua and she was joyful and a young girl again. I understand that YHWH was showing me that she made it! HalleluYah! BTW I was still old in the dream unfortunately. That's OK; I know my day will come when my youth will be renewed like the eagles. I'm happy to look forward to that sweet day.

The sacrifice is a shadow picture to show us that we must **surrender our life and die daily as a sweet smelling savor and crucify our flesh** as Shaul (Paul) said. He knew what the sacrifices meant and how they reflected our relationship with YHWH.

**The shalom offering is about restored fellowship through shalom. Shalom is about wholeness that is brought forth because of YHWH's presence with His people.** This is also a shadow picture of sending shalom before us to restore His fellowship with mankind and bringing healing to the earth and man. It illustrates as well how shalom can restore the relationship between us and YHWH. Yahushua and the Father want to dwell here with us in the Kingdom of Shalom and fellowship and dine with us there. They look forward to the day when the upcoming millennia, on Earth will be followed by eternity with the bride of Mashiach. However we must prepare the way with our obedience to the Word of YHWH and His instructions.

Revelation 3:20 20

**Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. John 14:23 "If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."**

This meal is seen as a true covenantal communion with YHWH – of which Israel could sit down at a meal with YHWH. **It was as if he was truly present at the table with them as they ate.** This is reflective of the Passover with Yahushua when the Son of YHWH comes and has fellowship and a meal with the 12 disciples (Israel). It is also a shadow picture of the breaking of bread done from house to house in the book of Acts and

the communion ceremony left for us to do as a remembrance, which creates fellowship and healing in 1<sup>st</sup> Corinthians: 11. I realize that this sounds redundant, but it must be because YHWH was redundant in repeating this message again and again in the Word and we somehow never saw it. I hope you hear it this time and implement it into your walk with the Father.

#### **COMMUNION MIRACLE TESTIMONY:**

I raised Russian Blue cats for a short time many years ago. Their non-allergenic tendencies attracted me due to my daughter's allergies and asthma. I got a phone call from some people who had just moved here from Texas. I had no idea about his medical history except he needed a non-allergenic cat. When they arrived his wife was driving and he exited the vehicle slowly on crutches. YHWH spoke to me that very moment and said I was to pray for him. They came in and sat down in the living room. I began by telling them my testimony of healing from being totally disabled for 13 ½ years with extremely painful M.S, Interstitial cystitis, Reynaud's, RSD, Trigeminal neuralgia, Fibromyalgia and several other painful neurological disorders. I shared with this couple that I had a miraculous healing 3 years before. They stayed quiet but looked interested. I asked them "Are you believers in Yahushua? And they both answered a big 'yes'. They had gotten saved a year earlier in Texas. Abba said to ask them if they would take communion with me and let me pray for the husband and they said yes. I still had no idea what the health problems were that he had. I prepared communion and said a prayer of repentance and for forgiveness and we received communion. Then Abba said "read them Isaiah 58". I obeyed and opened my Bible and began to read. When I got to this part they began to weep profusely.

***Isaiah 58: 6 "Here is the sort of fast I want, releasing those unjustly bound, untying the thongs of the yoke, letting the oppressed go free, breaking every yoke, <sup>7</sup> sharing your food with the hungry, taking the homeless poor into your house, clothing the naked when you see them, fulfilling your duty to your kinsmen!" <sup>8</sup> Then your light will burst forth like the morning, your new skin will quickly grow over your wound; your righteousness will precede you, and YaHWeH's glory will follow you. <sup>9</sup> Then you will call, and YHWH will answer; you will cry, and he will say, "Here I am." If you will remove the yoke from among you, stop false accusation and slander, <sup>10</sup> generously offer food to the hungry and meet the needs of the person in trouble; then your light will rise in the darkness, and your gloom become like noon. <sup>11</sup> YHWH will always guide you; he will satisfy your needs in the desert, he will renew the strength in your limbs; so that you will be like a watered garden, like a spring whose water never fails. <sup>12</sup> You will rebuild the ancient ruins, raise foundations from ages past, and be called "Repairer of broken walls, Restorer of streets to live in." <sup>13</sup> "If you hold back your foot on Shabbat (Sabbath) from pursuing your own interests on my holy day; if you call Shabbat (Sabbath) a delight, YHWH's holy day, worth honoring; then honor it by not doing your usual things or pursuing your interests or speaking about them. <sup>14</sup> If you do, you will find delight in YHWH —I will make you ride on the heights of the land and feed you with the heritage of your ancestor Ya'akov (Jacob), for the mouth of YHWH has spoken."***

As I read this passage in obedience to Abba's instructions this precious couple began to weep quietly in the presence of the Most High Father. Abba spoke to my heart; "OK pray now." The Holy Spirit was faithful to direct my words to be Yahushua's words for these people. I asked for the power of the Most High (El Elyon) to come with a miracle healing at that very moment in Yahushua's Holy name. They cried even harder but not silently anymore. Suddenly the man stood up and laid down his crutch's and began to walk through the living room. His wife told me he had a double organ transplant a year earlier and also had one side of his foot amputated. The foot never healed after many skin grafts, doctors, and treatments. They had skin grafted over the wound many times and it would fail each time. The wound would re-open. The pain was unbearable and it prevented him from doing much of anything. Walking was a torment that was only possible with a crutch or other device. Suddenly the man cried out in a loud voice while weeping and said "The pain is gone!! He said there was no relief for a year and now it was completely gone. HalleluYah! Well we praised our Heavenly Father giving Him thanksgiving and praise due to His name.

They left that day with the gentleman carrying the kitten in one arm and his crutches in the other. He called me praising Yahushua 2 days later and said the skin had completely grown back on his foot and toe. He said it was an absolute miracle! HalleluYah!! All glory belongs to YHWH. The Word of YHWH came alive and stepped off of the pages to touch and heal this man. The Word and obedience consecrated this man's heart and body

to be able to receive his full restorative and complete healing. It was after his partaking of communion this man came into a place of fellowship with Yahushua and had an encounter with His very presence and power to heal. HalleluYah!!! All Glory and Honor goes to YHWH!

I would say that there is salvation, healing, deliverance, and miracles waiting for you when Yahushua shows up. How does He show up? When you invite Him to come he responds. You must be under the covenantal bond of repentance and believing Yahushua is your Messiah. The Sabbath and communion protocols are the place where YHWH has chosen to enter as you prepare the way with (sending) The Shalom offering. Today it is called Communion and was also known as the breaking of bread. Communion prepares a place to cleanse our spirit and paves the way in order that we may have an encounter with YaHWeH and come into His awesome presence. This is the very same way that Moses, the 5 priests, and the 70 leaders saw YHWH on His glorious sapphire throne and beheld His glory after breaking bread. They had an over the top encounter with the King of the Universe and actually ate with Him. "Matthew 18:20 KJV <sup>"20</sup> ***For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.***" Take note that no two encounters are the same and some may behold the glory of YHWH; others may hear his voice, while others may feel the weight of His glory or even encounter His fragrance of Heaven. By following the protocol given to Moses by YHWH they were allowed to come into His very presence and fellowship with Him.

My amazing healing in 2001 that freed me from many years of extreme pain and a wheelchair, came during a time that I had begun to keep the Sabbath on Saturday, take communion every day, and declaring that I was healed by the Body and blood of Messiah and that the devil was a liar. The worse the pain got each day; the more I would take communion and pray. I kept the Sabbath and honored the Fathers instructions to keep it Holy. Having fellowship on Sabbath with Yahushua and reading the Torah and taking communion. This prepared my heart to receive the promises throughout the Word about healing. Isaiah 57 and 58 were 2 of my favorite scriptures to stand on. Until one day I rode on the heights of the land in a dream and was completely healed. As I was pondering in my heart about my miraculous miracle healing; I thought was it communion? Or was it the 8 hours of prayer on Fridays? Could it be that keeping the command of Sabbath had brought this healing? As I tried to find the answer YHWH spoke to me audibly. It was very fearsome to hear His voice like thunder. He said "I healed you because you kept The Sabbath' my Holy Set apart day!"

Wow! I was totally blown away by His response and thankful that He answered my questions. Thank you Abba! I love you so much. It is so good to be free of the pain and to hike with my husband and have a blessed life with my grandkids. I do not deserve your blessings yet you are so good to me, my Way Maker. Thank you for your mercy! I love you.

The complete story of my miraculous healing because of keeping the Sabbath can be found on my website. [renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com](mailto:renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com)

Remember the man who was a double transplant patient who came to my house and we took communion and read Isaiah 58? By the leading of the Holy Spirit I then prayed for him to be healed and He threw down His crutches and walked without pain out of my house. Within 2 days he had skin on his foot that had failed to heal for over a year with many skin grafts and multiple painful treatments. The Word of YHWH came alive and stepped off of the pages to touch and heal this man. Then after his partaking communion (having fellowship with YHWH) this man came into fellowship with Yahushua and an encounter with His very presence and power to heal. The Word and obedience consecrated this man's heart and body to be able to receive his full restorative and complete healing. HalleluYah!!! All Glory and Honor goes to YHWH!

***Acts 3:17-20 "Therefore, repent and turn to YHWH , so that your sins may be erased; SO THAT TIMES OF REFRESHING MAY COME FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE MASTER; AND HE MAY SEND THE MESSIAH APPOINTED IN ADVANCE FOR YOU, THAT IS YAHUSHUA."***

**I HIGHLY RECOMMEND THESE AMAZINGLY BEAUTIFUL VIDEOS FOR YOU. THIS CHURCH AND MANY PEOPLE AND MANY FAMILIES HAVE BEEN HEALED SAVED AND DELIVERED IN DIVINE ENCOUNTERS WITH YAHUSHUA. ALL THIS CAME TO PASS BECAUSE OF A COMMUNION SERVICE THAT WAS HELD BY PASTOR STOVALL WEEMS WITH PAUL WILBUR. THIS VIDEO CAUGHT THE ENTIRE ENCOUNTER WITH HEAVEN THAT WEEMS EXPERIENCED. IT CHANGED HIS WHOLE LIFE AND MINISTRY AND THE CITY WHERE HE LIVES AS THEY NOW KEEP THE SABBATH.**

**"PASTOR STOVALL WEEMS WAS TAKEN TO HEAVEN TO SEE THIS"**

<https://youtu.be/yQkcg1Mcmdl>

Here is another excellent teaching and testimony with Weems and Paul Wilbur. "THE YAHUSHUA ENCOUNTER" Stovall Weems, Paul Wilbur, and Ron Cantor <https://youtu.be/Rwg9RQDY9y8>

### ENCOUNTERS OF THE SHALOM KIND

Yahushua is our bread come down from Heaven is what He proclaimed. That was what manna was as well. I believe that communion was instituted by YHWH to not only continue the shalom offering, but to extend it and bring it home to you and me. This is so that He and the Father can dwell with us and dine with us right where we live. This gives us the opportunity to partake every day and be in YHWH's presence. The shalom offering was the most frequent offering done and rightly so, it was because of Israel's hunger for the Glory and the presence of the Father. They ate the bread of Heaven daily and now we can partake of the bread come down from Heaven daily. **Psalms 78: 23**

***Yet He had commanded the clouds above, And opened the doors of heaven, 24 Had rained down manna on them to eat, And given them of the bread of heaven. 25 Men ate angels' food; He sent them food to the full.***

John 6:31

***Our fathers ate the manna in the desert; as it is written, 'He gave them bread from heaven to eat.' "32 Then Yahushua said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, Moses did not give you the bread from heaven, but My Father gives you the true bread from heaven. 33 For the bread of YHWH is He who comes down from heaven and gives life to the world." 34 Then they said to Him, "Master, give us this bread always." 35 And Yahushua said to them, "I am the bread of life. He who comes to Me shall never hunger, and he who believes in Me shall never thirst. 47 Most assuredly, I say to you, he who believes in Me has everlasting life. 48 I am the bread of life. 49 Your fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, and are dead. 50 This is the bread which comes down from heaven that one may eat of it and not die. 51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If anyone eats of this bread, he will live forever; and the bread that I shall give is My flesh, which I shall give for the life of the world." KJV***

The Manna in the desert tasted like honey and represented the sweetness of the presence of Yahushua that permeated the bread come down from Heaven. In the meal offering YHWH commanded that there could never be honey added to it. It is my opinion that it would be too close to the true bread of Heaven our Messiah. It was not to be duplicated in the meal offering just like the anointing oils of the tabernacle. YHWH said that they were never to be duplicated. In this same manner we they could never duplicate the bread of Heaven. It is Holy and made by YHWH.

If manna was Israel's complete substance daily so should Yahushua be ours. We can partake daily of this special gift of fellowship. Communion also means fellowship by the way. The true Heavenly manna returned to Heaven and left us this place of entering in to the throne room to be with Him and the Abba Father. We can now once again dine with YHWH and renew our relationship daily with YHWH, but this time it's for eternity. The manna passed away when they entered into the Promised Land. Yahushua is the bread that came down from Heaven and will remain with us forever as long as we continue to REMEMBER YAHUSHUA. Our Father has made an eternal covenant of shalom with us through His Son Yahushua the Prince of Shalom and His sacrifice of laying down His life to pay for our sins. Our Bread from Heaven is eternally ours when we accept Him as the Messiah and repent of our sins. He will never leave us or forsake us. In the millennium He will remain with us. **Yahushua is** the only begotten son of YHWH. He is the way, the truth and the life. There is no other way to Heaven except by and through Him. Salvation is in Him only. Don't let anyone tell you that the Jews come in another way. Yahushua said anyone who tries to enter anyway except by Him is a robber and a thief. I feel they are also a liar like their father the devil.

Yahushua had fellowship with His disciples after His resurrection and each time he broke bread with them. This opened the door for a divine encounter with Yahushua and His very presence and essence. "Matthew 18:20 KJV "20 ***For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.***"

In Luke 24 Yahushua broke bread with His disciples on the road to Emmaus outside of the camp which opened their eyes to recognize it was Him. The meal offering has now come to us outside the camp as we are now the Temple in and through the blood of His sacrifice.

**25 He said to them, "Foolish people! So unwilling to put your trust in everything the prophets spoke!  
26 Didn't the Messiah have to die like this before entering his glory?" 27 Then, starting with Moshe and all the prophets, he explained to them the things that can be found throughout the Tanakh concerning himself. 28 They approached the village where they were going. He made as if he were going on farther; 29 but they held him back, saying, "Stay with us, for it's almost evening, and it's getting dark." So he went in to stay with them. 30 As he was reclining with them at the table, he took the matzah (bread), made the b'rakhah (blessing), broke it and handed it to them. 31 Then their eyes were opened, and they recognized him. But he became invisible to them. 32 They said to each other, "Didn't our hearts burn inside us as he spoke to us on the road, opening up the Tanakh to us?" 33 They got up at once, returned to Yerushalem and found the Eleven gathered together with their friends, 34 saying, "It's true! Yahushua has risen! Shim'on saw him!" 35 Then the two told what had happened on the road and how he had become known to them in the breaking of the matzah. 36 They were still talking about it when -- there he was, standing among them!**

**Here in verse 35 they just talk about the breaking of bread and Yahushua appears in the midst of them. Wow!** Not only does Mashiach expound upon the writings of the prophets and Moses but He explains the whole Tanakh to them and how it revealed to and related to Him. Still they didn't recognize Yahushua until He breaks bread with them, and the true covenantal relationship is revealed and fellowship with Yahushua opens their eyes to see the truth. He confirms the message of restored fellowship again as they tell the story about how **WHEN THEY BROKE BREAD HE BECAME KNOWN TO THEM!**

This is most likely why the disciples broke bread with unbelievers daily and many were saved, because the presence of YHWH would show up and they knew it. Then Yahushua was made known to them and their eyes were opened in this fellowship and or shalom offering which breaks down whatever stands between us and YHWH.

Isaiah 57:12 "I will expose your [so-called] 'righteousness'; and what you have done won't help you. 13 When you cry, will those [idols] you gathered rescue you? The wind will carry them all away; a puff of air will take them off.

But whoever takes refuge in me will possess the land and inherit my holy mountain." 14 Then he will say, "Keep building! Keep building! Clear the way! Remove everything blocking my people's path!" 15 For thus says the High, Exalted One who lives forever, whose name is Holy: "I live in the high and holy place but also with the broken and humble, in order to revive the spirit of the humble and revive the hearts of the broken ones." 17 It was because of their flagrant greed that I was angry and struck them; I hid myself and was angry, but they continued on their own rebellious way. 18 I have seen their ways, and I will heal them; I will lead them and give comfort to them and to those who mourn for them —19 I will create the right words: 'Shalom shalom to those far off and to those nearby!' says YaHWeH; 'I WILL HEAL THEM!'"

YHWH sent us the Prince of Shalom who broke down the walls that stood between us and YHWH. Now Torah can be written in our hearts and the covenant is sealed between us and YHWH. Fellowship and covenant are established in this meal offering (communion) that the disciples would perform as a remembrance of all He was and is. (Do this in remembrance of me Yahushua said) And the fact that His presence showed up in the room to confirm that He would be there to dine with them, paralleled the Torah's meal and shalom offering where YHWH showed up. Where 2 or more are gathered in His name, there He is in the midst of them. Remember in the wilderness that manna was provided every day by YHWH, symbolizing our daily communion with our Father. It's all about daily fellowship and expanding the kingdom through the shalom of the gospel.

Do you recognize the powerful message that is contained here? We can know and behold His presence with us when we break bread...take communion. This is most likely why the disciples broke bread daily and did it with unbelievers as well. They taught them about Yahushua and the place of repentance that was made for forgiveness of sins by His death on the cross. I believe they actually used communion to teach them about repentance and salvation. This opened the door for an encounter of fellowship with Yahushua and many were saved and added to the Kingdom daily which is YHWH's perfect plan. Breaking of bread in the fellowship offering brought the very presence of YHWH and they could behold Him in all His glory. In like manner Yahushua was made known to them and their eyes were opened in this fellowship and or shalom offering. This encounter with the Messiah Prince of Peace destroyed the authority of chaos over their lives and broke down the walls that held them captive in the sins of this world. Thus breaking down all the barriers to their healing; body, soul, mind, and spirit. This remains available today by and through Yahushua our Messiah.

Revelation 3:19 *As for me, I rebuke and discipline everyone I love; so exert yourselves, and turn from your sins! 20 Here, I'm standing at the door, knocking. If someone hears my voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and eat with him, and he will eat with me. 21 I will let him who wins the victory sit with me on my throne, just as I myself also won the victory and sat down with my Father on his throne. 22 Those who have ears, let them hear what the Spirit is saying to the Messianic communities.""*

1 Corinthians 11: 23 *For what I received YHWH is just what I passed on to you - that the Mashiach Yahushua, on the night he was betrayed, took bread; 24 and after he had made the b'rakhah he broke it and said, "This is my body, which is for you. Do this as a memorial to me"; 25 likewise also the cup after the meal, saying, "This cup is the New Covenant effected by my blood; do this, as often as you drink it, as a memorial to me." 26 For as often as you eat this bread and drink the cup, you proclaim the death of Yahushua, until he comes. 27 Therefore, whoever eats Yahushua's bread or drinks the Mashiach's cup in an unworthy manner will be guilty of desecrating the body and blood Yahushua! 28 So let a person examine himself first, and then he may eat of the bread and drink from the cup; 29 for a person who eats and drinks without recognizing the body eats and drinks judgment upon himself. 30 This is why many among you are weak and sick, and some have died! 31 If we would examine ourselves, we would not come under judgment. 32 But when we are judged by YHWH, we are being disciplined, so that we will not be condemned along with the world. 33 So then, my brothers, when you gather together to eat, wait for one another. 34 If someone is hungry, he should eat at home, so that when you meet together it will not result in judgment. As for the other matters, I will instruct you about them when I come."*

Verse 28 is a shadow picture of the shalom offering and the importance of the proper protocol before partaking of the body and blood of Yahushua. If there is sin in your life do the sin offering and repent. If you have come for the fellowship or shalom offering, then the burnt offering is always first before the meal offering. Examine yourself and lay down your flesh, and become a living sacrifice and a sweet smelling savor for YHWH. Then you may enter into the meal offering by worship and prayer and partaking of Yahushua as the bread of life. If you haven't gone through the burnt offering first you will desecrate the body (meal offering) and blood of Mashiach and because of this many have become sick and weak and many have died. (I am repeating myself because I am so heart-broken at how many people are dying who took communion at church without first being led in repentance. I want to make sure you get this part)

Now comes the shalom or fellowship offering to enter into His presence and dine with Him face to face.

In Leviticus 9 Moshe ordered the people to do all of the sacrifices in order that YHWH could appear to them and reveal His Glory. The Torah portion is called the eighth day...appropriately so, as the number eight always reflects a new beginning. **The new beginning is YHWH's presence dwelling among men.** YHWH consumed the offering on the altar instead of consuming the people. Forgiving their sins and coming to take them as His own.

In Deuteronomy 14:22-26, YHWH tells the people to save up a tenth of their money each year and bring it to the temple to have a great **fellowship meal** with him. They could buy anything they wanted to eat and **He would show up.**

He said they could spend the money for whatever their heart desired: (Deut. 14:26)

***"whatever your heart desires; and there you shall eat in the presence of YHWH your Elohim and rejoice, you and your household."***

Here is another reflection of this offering; they and their household could eat together with YHWH, thus adding to the kingdom like in the book of Acts.

Yahushua spoke of the wedding supper as the shalom offering here in Matthew and also showed the cost of not following proper protocol in entering in with YHWH. He is sending out this message so you will recognize the call to come and dine with Him.

**Matthew 22:1 Yahushua again used parables in speaking to them: 2 "The Kingdom of Heaven is like a king who prepared a wedding feast for his son, 3 but when he sent his slaves to summon the invited guests to the wedding, they refused to come. 4 So he sent some more slaves, instructing them to tell the guests, 'Look, I've prepared my banquet, I've slaughtered my bulls and my fattened cattle, and everything is ready. Come to the wedding!' 5 But they weren't interested and went off, one to his farm, another to his business; 6 and the rest grabbed his slaves, mistreated them and killed them. 7 The king was furious and sent his soldiers, who killed those murderers and burned down their city. 8 "Then he**

*said to his slaves, 'Well, the wedding feast is ready; but the ones who were invited didn't deserve it. 9 So go out to the street-corners and invite to the banquet as many as you find.' 10 The slaves went out into the streets, gathered all the people they could find, the bad along with the good; and the wedding hall was filled with guests. 11 "Now when the king came in to look at the guests, he saw there a man who wasn't dressed for a wedding; so he asked him, 12 'Friend, how did you get in here without wedding clothes?' The man was speechless. 13 Then the king said to the servants, 'Bind him hand and foot, and throw him outside in the dark!' In that place people will wail and grind their teeth, 14 for many are invited, but few are chosen."*

The first call to return to come and dine was refused and ignored. The second call to come and dine was sent out and the burnt offering had already been given for them, paid for by the King (verse 4), that was Yahushua His Son. Then not only are the friends of YHWH too busy to show up, they kill the messengers of fellowship and intimacy with YHWH that He sends. YHWH's patience runs out with their flagrant disobedience to come and dine, so they were deemed, no longer deserving of His presence. YHWH now invites anyone to come that will, good or bad (hot or cold but no lukewarm ones). One of His old friends (notice He calls him friend) shows up for the feast. He knew what the proper thing to wear and do was but neglected to prepare and have the proper attire of righteousness to enter. It says he was speechless. Our confession must be right; if Yahushua is going to confess us before the Father we must confess Yahushua before men. This man was cast out into outer darkness. For many were invited. But the ones who were chosen; not only didn't come, but they showed up in rebellion to the Words of Elohim that they knew well. They failed to follow the instructions on the invitation to come and dine.

Could it be that He failed to acknowledge the sacrifice given for the wedding feast? Did he fail to acknowledge Yahushua as the Son of YHWH and remember the price He paid for our sins??

I believe this speaks of Y'udah (Judah). He was invited to come through Yahushua to the Father to the wedding feast but refused and even killed the messengers. So that is where Ephraim gets in the door because he trusts the sacrifice given (Yahushua) has opened the door for him to enter in for the wedding feast.

It is also a shadow picture of Ephraim (the church) failing to follow the proper protocol to enter into the presence of YHWH. He was a friend (man of shalom) but came without preparing the way. Like Abihu and Nadab, seeking the gift without the giver or seeking His glory without following His commandments (instructions). We must be consumed **with** all that YHWH is and has said in the Bible. We must also sanctify His Holy Name. If we don't obey the Word and come according to the protocol prescribed in the Word, we will be consumed **by** the judgment and fire of YHWH. The judgement that came upon Abihu and Nadab reflects this story as well. They were the chosen ones to serve YHWH and came before YHWH with strange fire; that was not a sweet aroma.

Could it be the man didn't repent and send shalom (shalom offering to prepare the way) before himself to remove everything that blocked the path between himself and YHWH? Have we truly followed the instructions given to us by Yahushua and the instructions given to us by YHWH in the Torah to come and dine? Have we cared enough to read and study the Words of YHWH so we will be properly attired to enter into His Sanctuary of fellowship?

Why did YHWH accept ordinary people in... the good and the bad? Remember shalom is for those far off and those nearby but the lukewarm are vomited out of His mouth. We must be under the covenantal bond made through the blood of the sacrifice; YHWH will then accept us into His presence.

To receive daily communion without it being in an unworthy manner you must first repent and prepare your heart. Yahushua gave us the Masters prayer as instruction that it was "How To Pray". I love Yah's people and to protect them from judgement in this matter I wrote this song for you. Prepare your heart and your fellowship offering with the juice and bread. Play the video and follow along in a prayerful manner remembering Yahushua and what He has done for us. It is a remembrance like YHWH's feasts.

**Communion song:**

<https://youtu.be/-gOP9zDKWIk>

## THE AARONIC BLESSING AND SHALOM

Now let's look at a practical application that was implemented by YHWH thousands of years ago to establish Israel as His bride.

*Numbers 6:22 **And then YHWH spoke to Moses, saying: 23 "Speak to Aaron and his sons, saying, 'This is the way you shall bless the children of Israel. Say to them: 24 "YHWH bless you and keep you; 25 YHWH make His face shine upon you, and be gracious to you; 26 YHWH lift up His countenance upon you, and give you Shalom." '27 "So they shall put My name on the children of Israel, and I will bless them."***

When YHWH is angry with you He hides His face (presence) from you. But when you have gained His favor His face (Presence) shines upon you. Like Moses face was shining with the "presence" of YHWH. YHWH's favor brings His shalom to remain upon us. In this way shalom prepares the way for Him to put His very name upon us as His great and wonderful blessing. The word "face" here is literally translated from Hebrew as His "presence". YHWH's presence shining on us would qualify as an encounter. It was after many encounters that Moses shown so brightly he had to put a veil over his face; so as not to blind the children of Israel with the brightness' of YHWH's glory. After the Aaronic blessing is spoken over the people YHWH's shalom blessings of completeness come to remain upon us. All elements of blessings from the Kingdom of Heaven are included in shalom. We are to speak this blessing over the people we pray for so they can be blessed mightily. Because of shalom being sent to remain upon them when Yahushua shows up (presence) they can be grafted into the Kingdom of Shalom. All of this is possible in and through the Sar Shalom our Prince of Peace and all He gave for us to be complete. The Aaronic blessing clears the way for our feet to be turned into the paths of shalom. Because of Yahushua's blood and preparing the way for us we are now priests and kings and we are the temple of the Ruach HaKodesh. It is now our responsibility to speak this blessing over the people so they also can come into the kingdom and have the name of YHWH written upon them to guard and keep them from harm.

The Aaronic blessing was YHWH's way of sending shalom to where He himself is about to go. That would be for His Word to be written in the hearts of mankind. He is the Word. In this manner His Awesome powerful Holy Name is going to be placed on the children of Israel. His Presence Power and Protection will remain with them. The Word says Yahushua is our High Priest after the order of Melchizedek. That would qualify Him with all the authority given to Him by YHWH to bless us with this powerful blessing of the prayer done by the priests called the Aaronic blessing. This blessing is another type of armor provided by YHWH in His great Name. All blessings are included in shalom. We are to speak this blessing over the people. If YHWH's name is written on you then you are His. You are grafted into the Kingdom of Shalom. The Aaronic blessing clears the way for our feet to be turned into the paths of shalom which is what John the Baptists purpose was here on Earth. He preached the Words of repentance and the kingdom of Heaven was at hand. His destiny was to turn people's feet into the paths of shalom, repentance, baptism, breaking of bread, and the water of the washing of the Word. Then YHWH's name was written upon the people who by and through repentance were baptized. They were sealed by the Holy Spirit (Ruach haKodesh) for His Kingdom and as belonging to Him. Because of Yahushua the Prince of Shalom preparing the way for us, we are now priests and kings and we have become the temple of the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit). It is now our responsibility to go into the highways and byways and send shalom and declare the Kingdom of Heaven. To those that hear, listen, and receive you, you can now baptize them in water and proclaim the Aaronic blessing and Shalom over them to seal them with YaHuWaH's great name Presence and Protection. The Kingdom of Heaven has just been enlarged as you walk in this protocol; which is our call and our commission.

In the Aaronic blessing YHWH has literally sent His shalom in the words of this prayer. Sending shalom to where He himself and His name is about to go. His name is being sent to the children of Israel to protect and guard them as His very own. Then the blessings and complete-ness of shalom comes upon His children. Interesting that YHWH follows His own protocol of entering our house. His Kingdom operates in established protocols and within the parameters He has established in all of His creation.

"Matthew 18:20 KJV <sup>20</sup> **For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.**"

## SHABBAT SHALOM

The burnt offering, meal offering, shalom offering/fellowship offering, appearance of YHWH's glory in Leviticus 9, and Deuteronomy 14's eating in the presence of YHWH, are all shadow pictures of our Sabbath rest and fellowship with YHWH on this Holy set apart day. YHWH is revealing to us what our Sabbath with Him is supposed to look like in these demonstrations of His protocol to enter in with Him. There is a protocol to enter into His rest with Him which entails the keeping of His commandments, which is a reflection of the importance of our entering into eternity with Him. We must keep His commandments (instructions) as they are written, in order to be a part of His Kingdom and rest with Him in the Kingdom for eternity. Yahushua said if you love Him you will keep His commands. The first most Holy day set apart by YHWH is The Sabbath. He said in the 10 commandments to remember the Sabbath and keep it Holy.

The Sabbath and shalom are intrinsically connected in many ways. The Sabbath rest with Abba Father brings the same attributes as shalom: shalom means peace, and is rooted in the word שלום (shaleim), which means completion. Without shalom (Sar Shalom), there can be no completion... we are complete in Him. "Shalom" means wholeness, completion, wellness, and perfection. When we rest in Him in the Sabbath we receive all of these blessings, it says in Leviticus 26 that shalom comes to the land when we keep the Sabbath. All blessings of life and health, and prosperity are yours in obedience to the keeping of the Sabbath. Shabbat Shalom!

Here is what the Sabbath is supposed to look like according to Isaiah 58. It is a fast of feeding and helping others who are bound by this world and its chaos. It consists of breaking all the yokes off the needy and oppressed to be set free from sickness and sin. We should be bringing many to the Kingdom of Shalom to build a place for YHWH to dwell. His kingdom is all about expanding and building it. Sabbath is about the laying down of everything that our life would normally look like. Like in the burnt offering we are separated from sin, have laid down our life completely for YHWH, and been completely consumed with all that is Him.

**Isaiah 58: Shout out loud! Don't hold back! Raise your voice like a shofar! Proclaim to my people what rebels they are, to the house of Ya'akov their sins.<sup>2</sup> "Oh yes, they seek me day after day and [claim to] delight in knowing my ways. As if they were an upright nation that had not abandoned the rulings of their YHWH, they ask me for just rulings and [claim] to take pleasure in closeness to YHWH,<sup>3</sup> [asking,] 'Why should we fast, if you don't see? Why mortify ourselves, if you don't notice?' .....<sup>6</sup> "Here is the sort of fast I want—releasing those unjustly bound, untying the thongs of the yoke, letting the oppressed go free, breaking every yoke,<sup>7</sup> sharing your food with the hungry, taking the homeless poor into your house, clothing the naked when you see them, fulfilling your duty to your kinsmen!"<sup>8</sup> Then your light will burst forth like the morning, your new skin will quickly grow over your wound; your righteousness will precede you, and YHWH's glory will follow you.<sup>9</sup> Then you will call, and YHWH will answer; you will cry, and he will say, "Here I am." If you will remove the yoke from among you, stop false accusation and slander,<sup>10</sup> generously offer food to the hungry and meet the needs of the person in trouble; then your light will rise in the darkness, and your gloom become like noon.<sup>11</sup> YHWH will always guide you; he will satisfy your needs in the desert, he will renew the strength in your limbs; so that you will be like a watered garden, like a spring whose water never fails.<sup>12</sup> You will rebuild the ancient ruins, raise foundations from ages past, and be called "Repairer of broken walls, Restorer of streets to live in."<sup>13</sup> "If you hold back your foot on Shabbat from pursuing your own interests on my holy day; if you call Shabbat a delight, YHWH's holy day, worth honoring; then honor it by not doing your usual things or pursuing your interests or speaking about them.<sup>14</sup> If you do, you will find delight in YHWH—" I will make you ride on the heights of the land and feed you with the heritage of your ancestor Ya'akov, for the mouth of YHWH has spoken."**

Now that is what I call a true ministry!! This has to be one of my most favorite scriptures in the Tanakh (Old Testament). It is a perfect outline of everything YHWH has laid out for us in the shadow pictures of His Word. However, it is no longer a shadow, but a reality of His presence, healing, and blessing in our lives. When we honor His Word, keep His instructions, and use the proper protocol to enter in with

YHWH the King of the Universe then we can walk with Him in perfect peace and completeness. Do you see the shalom offering in this? It is everywhere just open your eyes and you will see it in verses 8 and 9 underlined above.

*"Remember the day of Shabbat, to keep it holy. 9 You shall labor six days, and do all your work, 10 but the seventh day is a Shabbat to YHWH your Elohim. You shall not do any work in it, you, nor your son, nor your daughter, your man-servant, nor your maid-servant, nor your cattle, nor your stranger who is within your gates; 11 for in six days YHWH made heaven and erez (the land), the sea, and all that is in them, and rested the seventh day; therefore YHWH blessed the day of Shabbat, and made it holy.*

Needless to say, I love this part because it was the obedience to this command that brought total healing and restoration to my body from being totally disabled for 13 and a half years. I had numerous illnesses that racked my body with pain that was unbearable. If you would like to hear all of the details of my healing, go to my website and read the miracle healing page.

Isaiah 58 reveals the healing in the keeping of the Sabbath and Yahushua was highly criticized by the Priests for always healing on the Sabbath. The fact that He healed on this set apart day reveals the miraculous wonder of YHWH's presence there. Yahushua was doing what the YHWH had said to do in the scriptures. He is present to heal those who are waiting for Him to arrive on His Holy set apart day. The bottom line is that when we enter into the Sabbath we enter into the Kingdom of Shalom where every blessing is. That is because it is where YHWH is and His very essence is present to bring healing, health, well-being, prosperity, and completeness in Him; because He is complete in all things. There are many benefits to hanging out with The King of the Universe, and the Prince of Shalom for a day of fellowship with- Him and resting from our works. Try it and see what happens in your life. I have heard of so many miracles that came because people began to keep the most overlooked command ever given. Instruction #4 in the commandments is to remember the Sabbath and keep it Holy. If we love Him we will keep His commands is what Yahushua said. If we truly love Him we will want to rest with Him.

Yahushua our Sar Shalom brings that place of completeness to us in the Sabbath. It is a custom that we say "Shabbat shalom" as a blessing and a greeting to others, which reveals our Prince of Shalom in the Sabbath as well and prepares the way for His entry. There are so many more things that reveal Yahushua in the offerings, in Torah, and the prophets; but like the works He did while on earth, they would fill the whole earth if written in books, He is woven into every part of Torah. Without end we could explore His presence there and the presence of His shalom peace. However we will have to leave them to future adventures in the deep and secret places of the Word. We must recognize though, that from the beginning, YHWH's intentions were to let these offerings and sacrifices be teaching vehicles. Vehicles are to take us somewhere and they are there for us to drive. They are also shadows—for a shadow to exist there must be a reality. Something in the real that casts the shadow. The reality is the life and death of Yahushua, and we are to strive to follow our Reality and Savior as closely as we can, as dear children, as Paul (Shaul) says in:

Ephesians 5:1-2, "***becoming, like Mashiach, a sweet smelling savor to YHWH.***"

The sacrifices of Leviticus mirror Yahushua's life and death. His life and death mirror Leviticus. We can glean a wealth of valuable information from looking at the manner in which He lived and the footsteps He took to get to the stake and die for our sins. It is my opinion that He purposely walked out each offering and sacrifice to bring total restoration, and complete fellowship with the Father so we can dine with Him like they did in Leviticus, face to face.

The sacrifices and offerings are also much like the road to Emmaus with the disciples. Yahushua expounded the scriptures to them in detail and they still couldn't see Him, as we have been unable to see Yahushua in Leviticus. They heard what the Torah and the Tanakh said about Him, but they could not see Him face to face until they prepared **the way**, Yahushua is the way, the truth, and the life, and no man comes to the Father except by Him.

When we fellowship and break bread in covenant with Him that is when suddenly we see Him right there in the midst of us and in His Word. He **is** the Word so we should be able to see Him in it. He is hidden in every line and picture presented. Just like the word pictures of the Hebrew language. A tapestry has been woven

together that reveals a much bigger picture and the story of Mashiac is clearly woven into every fiber of the final picture of Torah.

**Psalms 34: 8 *Oh taste and see that YHWH is good. Blessed is the man who takes refuge in him.***

Where did you always find Yahushua on Shabbat?

He was in the Temple. We are now the temple of the Holy Spirit. This is our set apart day created just for us to rest in Yahushua and have fellowship with Him. Here is what the Sabbath is supposed to look like according to Isaiah 58. It is a place of fasting anything and everything that our life would normally look like. We don't buy or sell or do any work on that day. We rest with Yahushua and YaHuWaH. That's the day they come and dwell with us and dine with us. It is a set apart day. In Genesis it says keeping the Holy Sabbath is forever. Can I get a meaning of forever? It doesn't mean until men and religions change it. They do not have the authority over what YHWH has created and established over the earth. It was also for the Earth itself as even the land must rest. Every 7th year you are not to plant but let it rest. Sabbath is not just for the Jews. It is for Israel and all the nations represented in the number 70 who came into covenant at Mt. Zion with YHWH under the 10 commandments. It is a shadow of the burnt offering as we are separated from sin in the resting place. We have laid down our life completely for YHWH, and are being completely consumed with all that is Him on our set apart day together. The Holy Sabbath rest is our day with YHWH to rest in His presence. The bottom line is that when we enter into the Sabbath we enter into the Kingdom of Shalom where every blessing is waiting for us. That is because it is where YHWH is on that day. He isn't out working, He is resting. Want to hear His voice? Come rest with Him. Want to eat with Him and fellowship with Him? Come dine with Him on the Sabbath. In that Holy set apart place is His very essence. YHWH is present to bring healing, health, well-being, prosperity, and completeness (shalom) in Him because He is complete (shalom) in all things.

**1 Corinthians 3: 8 CJB *"However, each will be rewarded according to his work. 9 For we are YHWH's co-workers; you are YHWH's field, YHWH's building. 10 Using the grace YHWH gave me, I laid a foundation, like a skilled master-builder; and another man is building on it. But let each one be careful how he builds. 11 For no one can lay any foundation other than the one already laid, which is Yahushua the Messiah. 12 Some will use gold, silver or precious stones in building on this foundation; while others will use wood, grass or straw. 13 But each one's work will be shown for what it is; the Day will disclose it, because it will be revealed by fire — the fire will test the quality of each one's work. 14 If the work someone has built on the foundation survives, he will receive a reward; 15 if it is burned up, he will have to bear the loss: he will still escape with his life, but it will be like escaping through a fire. 16 Don't you know that you people are YHWH's temple and that YHWH's Spirit lives in you? 17 So if anyone destroys YHWH's temple, YHWH will destroy him. For YHWH's temple is holy, and you yourselves are that temple."***

Nearly all of my songs have been downloaded to me on the Sabbath. I hear the music in my prayer room and I am faithful to write them down. They are gifts coming down from Heaven like manna. They are my love songs from Abba Father. There is also Healing in the Sabbath as we have already established.

**Exodus 20:8-11 *"Remember the day of Shabbat, to keep it holy. You shall labor six days, and do all your work, 10 but the seventh day is a Shabbat to YHWH your Elohim. You shall not do any work in it, you, nor your son, nor your daughter, your man-servant, nor your maid-servant, nor your cattle, nor your stranger who is within your gates; for in six days YHWH made heaven and eretz (the land), the sea, and all that is in them, and rested the seventh day; therefore YHWH blessed the day of Shabbat, and made it holy.***

**Hebrews 4:12 *"For the word of YHWH is quick (alive), and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of the heart."***

The Word changes your hearts, thoughts, actions, and intentions. The most powerful weapon you can attain to fight against the darkness in this world that waits to overtake your heart. If we hide YHWH's word in our hearts the Word says we won't sin against Him. We will be walking in the light of YHWH. No better place to be. If your memories have been consecrated by the Words of Life found in the Bible your brain will be healed and thrive in a lifetime of applied knowledge of YHWH and His Kingdom purposes for you fully contained in your set apart destiny.

When Daniel was exiled to Babylon; Jeremiah prophesied it beforehand and said that it would happen because they failed to keep the Sabbath. They had to pay back 70 years of Sabbaths in captivity to YHWH that they had not given to Him. When I paid back the Sabbaths that I had not given to YHWH I rode on the heights of the land (Isaiah 58:14) and rose out of a wheelchair completely whole. In exactly 70 years Israel was released to return to rebuild their Temple that was torn down and burned. In the book of Revelation there will be a thousand years of ruling and reigning with Yahushua on Earth. This is because the Earth needs to be cleansed and made Holy by being consecrated in the keeping of the Sabbath. The New Jerusalem cannot come to dwell here if we do not first prepare the way by cleansing the Earth. We have to pay back a thousand years of Sabbaths that we did not keep before the New Jerusalem can descend to Earth. YHWH cannot dwell in an unclean house. Nor will he inhabit the Earth if it is not consecrated to Him. Neither will He continue to dwell in you if you do not consecrate (make Holy) yourself to Him. Keeping the Sabbath Holy refreshes and consecrates you to be the dwelling place of YHWH. Starting off your week completely whole and refreshed in His presence and YHWH's set apart spirit is a whole new world and existence when you apply it to your life. We are His field and it must be consecrated (made Holy) by keeping the Holy set apart day which is the Sabbath.

If you truly desire to walk in YHWH's full blessings of the Sabbath; it is so glorious to do so according to the true calendar of events in Yahushua's life, death, and resurrection. Abba has spoken to my heart that these truths are being revealed in these last days to fully arm us to be prepared for the end time Harvest. The enemy has sought to twist and pervert the Father's Covenant Calendar and Holy Days for centuries in order to TRY to prevent us from walking in the full shalom and blessings of the true Sabbath and of the Harvest. The enemy could never accomplish that due to his pride and arrogance! Yahuwah knows what the enemy is up to and always has a plan. Below are some you-tube links that I highly recommend to understand exactly when the Sabbath begins and ends so you can be following in the footsteps of your Master. The Scriptural Covenant Calendar contains an important part of the armor we need to prepare the way for the return of our Mashiach. Those that are aware of our Creator's calendar will also be aware of the times we are living in as His "children of the light." My husband and I have looked into these teachings and found them to be sound. These set apart ones have spent 10 years of study and research to find these truths. You'll be amazed to note the principles of Covenant Calendar also embrace the Gospel of Shalom teachings in the common theme to be ready to enter and bring in the harvest. I have also taught at Covenant Calendar Club to share the blessings of the power and purpose of Shalom and how to implement it for the harvest. I find both of these end time truths complement each other and the members that embrace these wonderful messages are also walking in truth and love with a goal of bringing in an awesome end time Harvest to present to our Abba Father. I ask our YaHuWaH to freely and graciously bless each one that chooses to embrace these restorative end time truths being released for such a time as this? There is a *Gospel of Shalom teaching video and wonderful Covenantal Calendar teaching videos for you to access at the end of the book.*

## THE COVENANT OF SHALOM

Ezekiel 37:21... **“Behold, I will take the children of Yisra’el from among the nations, where they are gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land: 22 and I will make them one nation in the land, on the mountains of Yisra’el; and one king shall be king to them all; and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all; 23 neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions; but I will save them out of all their dwelling-places, in which they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their Elohim. 24 My servant David shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my ordinances, and observe my statutes, and do them. 25 They shall dwell in the land that I have given to Ya`akov my servant, in which your fathers lived; and they shall dwell therein, they, and their children, and their children's children, forever: and David my servant shall be their prince forever. 26 Moreover I will make a shalom with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them; and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them forevermore. 27 My tent also shall be with them; and I will be their YHWH, and they shall be my people. 28 The nations shall know that I am YHWH who sanctifies Yisra’el, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them forevermore.”**

Once again the covenant of Shalom is going to be enacted by our Mashiach Yahushua our shepherd like unto David and we will be His sheep the sheep from His pasture. Yahushua is the judge between sheep and sheep, not sheep and goats. He said He would separate the sheep from the goats and the goats have no covenant with shalom. And here it says ‘sheep’ 4 times in this covenant of shalom. Again 4 is the number of completion but it also means YHWH wants us to see that Yahushua’s reign is over the sheep of His pasture; and nothing by any means will ever harm them here. Our shepherd causes all the evil animals to cease from the land so that we can even sleep in the woods without fear of harm. Israel will no longer be prey to the nations. (The United Nations continues to vote against Israel and to try to help bring about their demise, I pray that Israel will no longer be their prey) 2 Samuel 6: <sup>17</sup> **They brought the ark of YHWH in and put it in its place inside the tent that David had set up for it. David offered burnt offerings and Shalom offerings before YHWH.** <sup>18</sup> **When David had finished offering the burnt offering and Shalom offerings, he blessed the people in the name of YHWH - Tzva’ot.** <sup>19</sup> **Then he distributed to all the people of Isra’el, to everyone there, both men and women, a loaf of bread, a portion of meat and a raisin cake, after which the people all left for their homes.** Acts 15:16-18 **“After this, I will return; and I will rebuild the fallen tent of David. I will rebuild its ruins, I will restore it, so that the rest of mankind may seek YHWH, that is, all the Goyim who have been called by my name,” says YHWH, who is doing these things.’ All this has been known for ages.”**

The covenant of shalom is enacted by the Mashiach Yahushua when he returns to set up His sanctuary and His tent in the midst of Israel. This is the eternal fulfillment of the shalom offering in Yahushua. However the eternal covenant through Yahushua the Sar Shalom is eternal fellowship unending. Our joy will be full forever and ever in Him, HalleluYah!!!

Ezekiel 34:22 **“therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between sheep and sheep. 23 I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. 24 I, YHWH, will be their Elohim, and my servant David prince among them; I, YHWH, have spoken it. 25 I will make with them a covenant of shalom, and will cause evil animals to cease out of the land; and they shall dwell securely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. 26 I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in its season; there shall be showers of blessing. 27 The tree of the field shall yield its fruit, and the eretz shall yield its increase, and they shall be secure in their land; and they shall know that I am YHWH, when I have broken the bars of their yoke, and have delivered them out of the hand of those who made slaves of them. 28 They shall no more be a prey to the nations, neither shall the animals of the eretz devour them; but they shall dwell securely, and none shall make them afraid. 29 I will raise up to them a plantation for renown, and they shall be no more consumed with famine in the land, neither bears the shame of the nations any more. 30 They shall know that I, YHWH, their Elohim am with them, and that they, the house of Yisra’el, are my people, says YHWH. 31 You my sheep, the sheep of my pasture, are men, and I am your Elohim, says YHWH.”**

## SIGNS OF THE HARVEST

Where are the signs of the Harvest today? Why don't we see the protocols set forth by Yahushua in operation?

First of all it is because of disobedience and failing to follow the proper protocol of instructions ABBA Father has given to us in His Word. The covenant of shalom has not been implemented by the church or the body of Mashiach. The protocol given to us by Yahushua in Matthew 10 is highly ignored by the body of Yahushua as being not valid for the believers today. Churches are supposed to win souls; not people; according to the false teachings established by the enemy to prevent salvation from coming to individuals. Church families have even gone astray, their children going into the world, due to a lack of discipleship and ignorance of what our true destiny and purpose is as a believer. And with no one to equip them with the authority to operate in The Kingdom of Heaven on earth, it is pointless and impossible in their eyes. The discipleship taught by Yahushua was a picture perfect illustration of how the Kingdom of Shalom should operate in the harvest of lost souls. All the tools have been provided but no one knows what they are or how to use them. All authority is still available and greater works than Yahushua did as well. And all the more in these last days the gospel of Shalom is readily available for the building of the Kingdom and to reap the harvest of lost souls. We have not been SENT by the churches and we have ignored what the Bible says about the Harvest. It is so simple even a little child can understand it. The families of our prayer group where I have taught this message of The Gospel of Shalom has embraced this message. I have had small children come on the phone answering with "shalom shalom the Kingdom of Heaven is upon you." HalleluYah! All glory to YHWH.

This very moment and this very hour I declare shalom shalom upon you and the Kingdom of Heaven is upon you.

You are SENT to the Harvest according to Matthew 28: 18. Follow the teachings of Yahushua, obey and trust Him to be with you and by all means be filled with the Holy Spirit. He is your teacher and your discerning counselor. He is your receipt that you belong to YHWH and are saved by the blood of Yahushua. Don't go forth without proof that you have the authority to do the greater works Yahushua spoke of.

Romans 10:15;18

*And how will they preach unless they are sent? As it is written: "How beautiful are the feet of those who preach the Good News of shalom, who bring glad tidings of good things!" 18 "Their sound went out into all the eretz (land), their words to the ends of the world."*

Yahushua SENT us in the great commission after His resurrection!!

*Matt:28:18-20 Yahushua came and talked with them. He said, "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. Therefore, go and make people from all nations into talmidim (disciples), immersing them into the reality of the Father, the Son and the Ruach HaKodesh (Holy Spirit), and teaching them to obey everything that I have commanded you. And remember! I will be with you always, yes, even until the end of the age."*

Second reason the harvest is not actively operating is because the disciples have not been trained to be alert and pay attention!!!

Pay close attention to this scripture written by "John the Beloved". He was the deep thinker and always close by Yahushua's side listening to His every word and watching His every move. He was the most loved one of the disciples due to His closeness and love for Yahushua. Some might say that was favoritism. I say it was just another teaching tool for the believers and for the Harvest workers.

*John 21: 3 ESV Simon Peter said, "I am going out to fish. "The other followers said, "We will go with you." So all of them went out and got into the boat. They fished that night but caught nothing. 4 Early the next morning Yahushua stood on the shore. But the followers did not know it was Yahushua. 5 Then he said to them, "Friends, have you caught any fish? "They answered, "No." He said, "Throw your net into the water on the right side of your boat. You will find some fish there." So they did this.*

They caught so many fish that they could not pull the net back into the boat. 7 The follower Yahushua loved very much said to Peter, "That man is the Master!" When Peter heard him say it was Yahushua, he wrapped his coat around himself. (He had taken his clothes off to work.) Then he jumped into the water. 8 The other followers went to shore in the boat. They pulled the net full of fish. They were not very far from shore, only about 100 yards. When they stepped out of the boat and onto the shore, they saw a fire of hot coals. There were fish on the fire and some bread there too. 10 Then Yahushua said, "Bring some of the fish that you caught." 11 Simon Peter got into the boat and pulled the net to the shore. It was full of big fish—153 of them! But even with that many fish, the net did not tear. 12 Yahushua said to them, "Come and eat." None of the followers would ask him, "Who are you?" They knew he was Yahushua. Yahushua walked over to get the bread and gave it to them. He also gave them the fish. This was now the third time Yahushua appeared to his followers after he was raised from death."

Take notice that when Yahushua appeared to Mary and later to the disciples on the road to Emmaus they did not recognize Him. He had to announce himself to Mary and He had to open an encounter to the disciples by the breaking of bread before they recognized Him. Similarly here in John 21 the disciples did not recognize Him on this morning. Peter said he was going fishing and they joined him. Peter was looking back to his past life on the water and it is possible that he may have been thinking he wasn't worthy to be a disciple and work in the Harvest. In this instance it is my opinion that the others went along to comfort and encourage him due to the fact that Yahushua only ministered to Peter. When Yahushua performed the miracle of the fish they weren't thinking about what the source of this miracle was. Their focus was on the fish. They even counted how many they had caught and not even broken the net. It was when the one whom Yahushua loved said "this man is Yahushua" that they took notice. John was paying close attention to his surroundings because something supernatural was happening. He knew immediately that only Yahushua could've done a miracle like this. He immediately proclaimed: "That man is Yahushua!!" Shimon (Simon) Peter knew the relationship John had with Yahushua and that John would definitely be the one who recognized his best friend. Shimon Peter took action immediately to go to the Master. He left the miracle fish and swam as quickly as possible to the miracle worker. The fish totaled 153 and the number was recorded for a reason. Numbers and letters are synonymous in the Hebrew Bible. Everything in the Bible is put there for a reason and a purpose. You need to pay attention. They being Hebrew speaking Jews knew that 153 meant "Son of YHWH". Yahushua was confirming to all the disciples and especially to Shimon Peter that he remained to be a Son of the Most High. Even then he had doubts about himself in that he didn't recognize Yahushua at first. He was the one who needed Yahushua the most. However due to Shimon's doubts and failure at Yahushua's death he is put to the test.

*John 21: 15 "When they finished eating, Yahushua said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of John, do you love me more than these other men love me?"*

*Peter answered, "Yes, Master, you know that I love you."*

*Then Yahushua said to him, "Take care of my lambs," 16 Again Yahushua said to him, "Simon, son of John, do you love me?" Peter answered, "Yes, Master, you know that I love you. "Then Yahushua said, "Take care of my sheep." 17 A third time Yahushua said, "Simon, (Peter) son of John, do you love me?" Peter was sad because Yahushua asked him three times, "Do you love me?" He said, "Master, you know everything. You know that I love you!" Yahushua said to him, "Take care of my sheep. 18 The truth is, when you were young, you tied your own belt and went where you wanted. But when you are old, you will put out your hands, and someone else will tie your belt. They will lead you where you don't want to go." 19 (Yahushua said this to show how Shimon-Peter would die to give glory to YHWH.) Then He said to Peter, "Follow me!" 20 Peter turned and saw the follower Yahushua loved very much walking behind them. (This was the follower who had leaned against Yahushua at the supper and said, "Yahushua, who is it that will hand you over?") 21 When Peter saw him behind them, he asked Yahushua "Master, what about him?"*

Yahushua's main purpose here was to come and encourage the Rock Shimon (Peter) whom He had chosen to be a disciple and a "fisher of men." Yahushua wanted to establish the fact that He was forgiven, and called to win souls, and was one of the sons of YHWH ("benei ha Elohim"). Yahushua even spoke and illustrated it in the miracle given, in the number of fish (153) they had caught. The number 153 in Hebrew gematria means "Son of YHWH" He then confirmed it in asking Peter 3 times if He loved Him to which he answered "Yes you know I love you". This was followed by "Yahushua calling Peter to "feed the sheep and lambs of YHWH." He proclaimed to Peter: "Feed my Sheep" Confirming the call to Peter 3 times: "Feed my sheep, feed my sheep, and feed my lambs." There is a Hebrew rule in the Bible that in the mouth of 2 or 3 witnesses let everything be established. Yahushua loved Peter so much He wasn't going to let His disciple go back to catching fish. He came to make him a fisher of men. Yahushua had taught before that if there were 100 sheep and 1 got lost. He would leave the 99 and go after the one lost lamb. He obeyed His own words and went after the lost lamb. And the last confirmation that Yahushua gave to Peter was a prophesy that He would finish his life with giving glory to YHWH. ("Yahushua said this to show how Shimon-Peter would die to give glory to YHWH.") This is the last confirmation in the story that proves that Yahushua had come only to encourage Peter. He didn't come for the others. Yahushua then speaks to Peter and SENDS him into the Harvest by proclaiming "FOLLOW ME." Peter knows how much Yahushua loves John so he expects Yahushua to speak into John's life as well. So Peter asks in a jealous fashion "well what about him?" Yahushua basically answers, "what is it to you, that's between me and John." I can imagine that Yahushua was saying to Peter "I'm not talking to John; I'm here for you! He is saying I came here today looking for you Peter my Rock whom I love. It took a lot of encouragement and confirmation for Yahushua to convince Peter that he was forgiven, worthy, loved, and a remained His SENT one. Even though he had strayed and denied Yahushua; repentance was still available by and through Yahushua's blood. The sign of the fish was prophetic and they knew it. That is why they counted the impossible amount of fish they had caught. The number was 153 which in Hebrew gematria is the numeric value of the "B'nei Elohim"= Sons of YHWH. Yahushua was telling Peter you are still the son of YHWH. You are not a fisherman. I've made you a fisher of men. He is still calling YOU today as you read this book. You remain as a "Son of Elohim" and a Sent One for the Kingdom of Shalom. Call out to Yahushua today. It is no accident that you're reading this book.

*Romans 3:23 "For it makes no difference whether one is a Jew or a Gentile,<sup>23</sup> since all have sinned and come short of earning YHWH's praise.<sup>24</sup> By YHWH's grace, without earning it, all are granted the status of being considered righteous before him, through the act redeeming us from our enslavement to sin that was accomplished by the Messiah Yahushua."*

*John 20:30-31 "Therefore many other signs Yahushua also performed in the presence of the disciples, which are not written in this book; but these have been written so that you may believe that 'Yahushua' is the Messiah, the Son of YHWH; and that believing you may have life in His name'."*

Renalee's You tube video teaching : The Gospel of Shalom and the Harvest.

Powerful modern day healing testimonies of miracles that happened by following Yahushua's instructions found in Matt 10.

<https://youtu.be/fbfJSzZr15Y>

<https://youtu.be/63mW56bej0w>

## KOINONIA AND THE GLORY

Koinonia is the Anglicization of a Greek word (κοινωνία) that means communion by intimate participation. The word is used frequently in the New Testament of the Bible to describe the relationship within the Early Messianic Community as well as the act of breaking bread in the manner which Yahushua prescribed during the Passover meal [John 6:48-69, Matthew 26:26-28, 1 Corinthians 10:16, 1 Corinthians 11:24]. As a result the word is used within the body of Mashiach to participate, as Paul says, in the Communion. This word is a description of a perfect place of fellowship with Yahushua to enter into the presence and the Glory of YHWH in the Kingdom of Shalom. "Matthew 18:20 KJV <sup>20</sup> ***For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.***"

Koinonia was the term used for fellowship with Yahushua in the 1980's. Everyone talked about having communion and or Koinonia with Yahushua and this was the ultimate relationship with Abba Father. It came through breaking bread which is the meal offering, and by worship and adoration of Yahushua, (frankincense) again part of the meal offering. They even partook of the oil of the Holy Spirit (Ruach HaKodesh). The burnt offering of total surrender was never addressed and they never got to the desert where He actually showed up and ate with them through the shalom offering. It was in the fullness of the shalom offering that Koinonia actually resided and we never recognized it, so we fell short of the very thing we were striving for. If we wouldn't have been so blind to The "Old Testament" and its shadow pictures and maps for the journey, we would have gotten to the greater place of His presence we sought for whole heartily.

**Torah is literally a map to the richest treasures of truth**, and by discarding Torah we have wandered aimlessly in the desert for decades. The children of Israel settled for manna instead of pressing on to experience The Man Yahushua. He is the living breathing walking Torah come alive. If you will study Torah and then look at His footsteps you will see that He walked out every word of the Torah in His life.

By His blood that was poured out for us at the base of the altar and applied in front of the tent of meeting, we may now enter into the Holy of Holies. Once Torah has been written in our hearts by the (Holy Spirit) Ruach, we become the temple of the Ruach HaKodesh. In the temple is where those offerings can be offered up daily in our lives so that we may sit down with our Abba Father and know Him intimately and share a meal with Him in Communion. That meal is found in Yahushua the bread of life and partaking of His body and blood. He is the mediator between us and YHWH. Communion is the place of encountering Him.

Yahushua has prepared the way for us by breaking down the middle wall of partition between us and YHWH, tearing the veil in two that we may enter in as a priest in His service. Let us offer up praise's commensurate (equal to) to His glory so we may be a sweet smelling savor to YHWH and be pleasing to Him. Yahushua stands at the door waiting for you to greet Him with the words that are the key to His entering in. The instructions for the shalom offering that were illustrated so perfectly in Leviticus bring us to that place of intimacy in the spirit. YHWH was teaching us to mind our manners so we could come unto Him and send shalom to remove all the barriers between us and Him.

Abba Father, we repent before you right now for all of the false teachings we have followed and failing to look at the road signs that led to your presence. We repent for thinking that the old had to be thrown out for the new, when new was the old illustrated. Forgive us Father; we lay down our thinking for your thinking. Your ways are higher than our ways and we lay down our lives to you now. May we be a sweet smelling fragrance in your nostrils so that you will be satisfied. We ask you to forgive us for our poor relationships with friends and family and ask you to heal all of our relationships including the relationship between me and you Father. Forgive us of all our sins and for butting heads like a bunch of goats and transform us into your precious lambs by the blood of Yahushua so we may walk in the light of love. We ask the Ruach HaKodesh to come now and write Torah in our hearts and fill us with the oil of joy and love for one another. We send shalom before us in this offering, may all the walls between us and YHWH be broken down and His name be written upon us now and forever. HalleluYah!!!! Thank you Abba Father. In Yahushua's Holy Name, Amen.

## **THE WARNING!** **Shalom and Improper Use**

Improper use of shalom could cause injury.

***James3:1 "Not many of you should become teachers, my brothers, since you know that we will be judged more severely. 2 For we all stumble in many ways; if someone does not stumble in what he says, he is a mature man who can bridle his whole body. 3 If we put a bit into a horse's mouth to make it obey us, we control its whole body as well. 4 And think of a ship - although it is huge and is driven by strong winds, yet the pilot can steer it wherever he wants with just a small rudder. 5 So too the tongue is a tiny part of the body, yet it boasts great things. See how a little fire sets a whole forest ablaze! 6 Yes, the tongue is a fire, a world of wickedness. The tongue is so placed in our body that it defiles every part of it, setting ablaze the whole of our life; and it is set on fire by Gei-Hinnom itself. 7 For people have tamed and continue to tame all kinds of animals, birds, reptiles and sea creatures; 8 but the tongue no one can tame - it is an unstable and evil thing, full of death-dealing poison! 9 With it we bless YHWH, the Father; and with it we curse people, who were made in the image of YHWH 10 Out of the same mouth come blessing and cursing! Brothers, it isn't right for things to be this way. 11 A spring doesn't send both fresh and bitter water from the same opening, does it? 12 Can a fig tree yield olives, my brothers? or a grapevine, figs? Neither does salt water produce fresh. 13 Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him demonstrate it by his good way of life, by actions done in the humility that grows out of wisdom. 14 But if you harbor in your hearts bitter jealousy and selfish ambition, don't boast and attack the truth with lies! 15 This wisdom is not the kind that comes down from above; on the contrary, it is worldly, unspiritual, demonic. 16 For where there are jealousy and selfish ambition, there will be disharmony and every foul practice. 17 But THE WISDOM FROM ABOVE IS FIRST OF ALL PURE, THEN FULL OF SHALOM, kind, open to reason, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without hypocrisy. 18 AND SHALOM MAKERS WHO SEW SEED IN SHALOM RAISE A HARVEST OF RIGHTEOUSNESS.***

Again shalom makers are the children of YHWH!

And the seed they sow is shalom and the fruit of that seed will be shalom and righteousness. Their harvest will also be righteousness.

***Galatians 5;13 Instead, serve one another in love. 14 For the whole of the Torah is summed up in this one sentence: "Love your neighbor as yourself" but if you go on snapping at each other and tearing each other to pieces, watch out, or you will be destroyed by each other! 16 What I am saying is this: run your lives by the Spirit. Then you will not do what your old nature wants. 17 For the old nature wants what is contrary to the Spirit, and the Spirit wants what is contrary to the old nature. These oppose each other, so that you find yourselves unable to carry out your good intentions. 18 But if you are led by the Spirit, then you are not in subjection to the system that results from perverting the Torah into legalism. 19 And it is perfectly evident what the old nature does. It expresses itself in sexual immorality, impurity and indecency; 20 involvement with the occult and with drugs; in feuding, fighting, becoming jealous and getting angry; in selfish ambition, factionalism, intrigue 21 and envy; in drunkenness, orgies and things like these. I warn you now as I have warned you before: those who do such things will have no share in the Kingdom of God! 22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love; joy, shalom, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, 23 humility, self control. Nothing in the Torah stands against such things. 24 Moreover, those who belong to the Messiah Yahushua have put their old nature to death on the stake, along with its passions and desires. 25 Since it is through the Spirit that we have Life, let it also be through the Spirit that we order our lives day by day. 26 Let us not become conceited, provoking and envying each other.***

This scripture in Galatians describes the fruit of the sheep, which is also the fruit of the spirit. It also speaks of the darkness of sin and the fruit of the goats; which is the fruit of the flesh. Mixed fruit may make a salad but that will not please Abba Father. Check the list and make sure you are fully walking in the light of love.

YHWH's Kingdom builds up brothers and sisters, not tearing them down with words. We must encourage one another daily. Instead, serve one another in love. **For the whole of the Torah is summed up in this one sentence: "Love your neighbor as yourself".**

**The shalom offering once again is about fellowship with YHWH** and our family, friends, and neighbors. Our relationship suffers greatly and He cannot show up to fellowship with us, if we are not at shalom with our neighbor. Leave your offering at the altar and first go and make things right with them. Then return to full fellowship with YHWH.

1 Corinthians 11: 23

***For what I received YHWH is just what I passed on to you - that the Mashiach Yahushua, on the night he was betrayed, took bread; 24 and after he had made the b'rakhah he broke it and said, "This is my body, which is for you. Do this as a memorial to me"; 25 likewise also the cup after the meal, saying, "This cup is the New Covenant effected by my blood; do this, as often as you drink it, as a memorial to me." 26 For as often as you eat this bread and drink the cup, you proclaim the death of Yahushua, until he comes. 27 Therefore, whoever eats Yahushua's bread or drinks the Mashiach's cup in an unworthy manner will be guilty of desecrating the body and blood Yahushua! 28 So let a person examine himself first, and then he may eat of the bread and drink from the cup; 29 for a person who eats and drinks without recognizing the body eats and drinks judgment upon himself. 30 This is why many among you are weak and sick, and some have died! 31 If we would examine ourselves, we would not come under judgment. 32 But when we are judged by YHWH, we are being disciplined, so that we will not be condemned along with the world.***

This concise description of the cost of failing to repent for our sins and that improper protocol has a price tag. We are not to cast our pearls before the swine, eat or partake unworthily or send shalom to an unbeliever or anti-mashiach. Please count the cost and in the fear of YHWH obey His warnings so you don't pay the high cost of misuse of the power and kingdom of YHWH like Abihu and Nadab.

Matt. 12: 25

***Every kingdom divided against itself will be ruined, and every city or household divided against itself will not survive. 26 If Satan drives out Satan, he is divided against himself; so how can his kingdom survive? 27 Besides, if I drive out demons by Ba`al-Zibbul, by whom do your people drive them out? So, they will be your judges! 28 But if I drive out demons by the Spirit of YHWH, then the Kingdom of YHWH has come upon you! 29 "Or again, how can someone break into a strong man's house and make off with his possessions unless he first ties up the strong man? After that he can ransack his house. 30 "Those who are not with me are against me, and those who do not gather with me are scattering. 31 Because of this, I tell you that people will be forgiven any sin and blasphemy, but blaspheming the Ruach HaKodesh will not be forgiven. 32 One can say something against the Son of Man and be forgiven; but whoever keeps on speaking against the Ruach HaKodesh will never be forgiven, neither in the `olam hazeh nor in the `olam haba. 33 "If you make a tree good, its fruit will be good; and if you make a tree bad, its fruit will be bad; for a tree is known by its fruit. 34 You snakes! How can you who are evil say anything good? For the mouth speaks what overflows from the heart. 35 The good person brings forth good things from his store of good, and the evil person brings forth evil things from his store of evil. 36 Moreover, I tell you this: on the Day of Judgment people will have to give account for every careless word they have spoken; 37 for by your own words you will be acquitted, and by your own words you will be condemned."***

**If you are not gathering with Yahushua you are scattering. If you are not with Him you are against Him. So being a fence sitter will never get you into the Kingdom.**

***Isaiah 57:20***

**But the wicked are like the restless sea - unable to be still, its waters toss up mud and dirt. 21 There is no shalom, says YHWH, for the wicked.**

**Leviticus 10: 1 Nadav (Nadab) and Avihu (Abuhu), the sons of Aharon, each took his censer, and put fire in it, and laid incense on it, and offered strange fire before YHWH, which he had not commanded them. 2 And fire came forth from before YHWH, and devoured them, and they died before YHWH. 3 Then Moshe said to Aharon, "This is what YHWH spoke of, saying, "I will show myself holy to those who come near me, And before all the people I will be glorified." Aharon held his shalom.**

It is always important to bring a good report so this chapter is difficult for me to write. Being a watchman though I have to warn about what is ahead and guide peoples feet into the paths of shalom. So I must show you the dangers of misusing the powerful words given to us by YHWH himself.

It is a common practice when anyone designs a powerful weapon to put a safety feature on it. This would prevent any accidental damage done or intentional misuse so as to cause harm. YHWH did just that and laid out in the Word the warnings and instructions clearly. It is also to prevent the wicked one from using the things created by YHWH to build up his own kingdom. There is no shalom for the wicked you know. YHWH also left instructions so His children wouldn't use it improperly and bring harm to themselves because of those safety features that were established in the Kingdom. Anything that YHWH establishes in the Kingdom is unchanging so we must study to show ourselves approved in the understanding of His Kingdom principles.

Nadab and Abihu were present and participated in all of the commanded steps to be betrothed to YHWH. They sat in His very awesome presence with the seventy elders on the mountain and viewed the throne of sapphire and beheld the heavens in Exodus 24. They were present and were participants in following to the letter the instructions to bring the Glory of YHWH down for everyone to see in Leviticus 9. And yet here we are in Leviticus 10 and they are already not following the instructions and it costs them their lives. This is a shadow picture of the blindness we have walked in to the so called Old Testament. We have been told how it has passed away and is not for us today. In reality it is the Torah and it is Yahushua, for in the beginning was the Word and the Word was with YHWH and was YHWH. Let us not forget the importance of protocol and proper manners to enter into the presence of the King of the Universe. He shows Himself Holy to those who come near Him and gives them eternal life. If you are in sin and out of order or in rebellion against His Full Word, you are dead. **Repent before entering! If you have entered properly with clean hands and clean heart you will behold His face and His glory!**

Shalom was not given to the wicked nor is it for their blessing. In fact it becomes a curse if they try to use it.

Let's look at 2 John

**1. The Elder To: The chosen lady and her children, whom I love in truth - and not only I but also all who have come to know the truth - 2 because of the Truth which remains united with us and will be with us forever: 3 Grace, mercy and shalom will be with us from YHWH the Father and from Yahushua the Messiah, the Son of the Father, in truth and love. 4 I was very happy when I found some of your children living in truth, just as the Father commanded us. 5 And now, dear lady, I am requesting that we love one another - not as if this were a new command I am writing you, for it is the one which we have had from the beginning. 6 Moreover, love is this: that we should live according to his commands. This is the command, as you people have heard from the beginning; live by it! 7 For many deceivers have gone out into the world, people who do not acknowledge Yahushua the Mashiach's coming as a human being. Such a person is a deceiver and an anti-Messiah. 8 Watch yourselves, so that you won't lose what you have worked for, but will receive your full reward. 9 Everyone who goes ahead and does not remain true to what the Mashiach has taught does not have YHWH. Those who remain true to his teaching have both the Father and the Son. 10 If someone comes to you and does not bring this teaching, don't welcome him into your home. Don't even say, "Shalom!" to him; 11 for the person who says, "Shalom!" to him shares in his evil deeds. 12 Although I have much to write you people, I would rather not use paper and ink. Instead, I hope to come and see you and to talk with you face to face, so that our joy may be complete. 13 The children of your chosen sister send you their greetings.**

**WARNING: if you say shalom to the goyim or pagans or unbelievers, or anyone who denies Mashiach, there is a danger to your reward and you could share in their evil deeds.**

You notice first of all that John sends Shalom before him before he begins his letter. Amazingly nearly all the books in the New Testament send shalom before they begin. I think the disciples took to heart what Yahushua taught them. John sends Shalom into the house so that you can hear what is being said without chaos clouding your thoughts. If you look through the New Testament otherwise known as the B'rit Hadasha you will see that **all the letters** written by the disciples except Hebrews and First John, send Shalom before them into the house. However the greeting does show up in 2<sup>nd</sup> John at the beginning of the chapter and in 3<sup>rd</sup> John at the end of the chapter. I notice all the books that are the accounts of Yahushua's life, Matt. Mark Luke John and the Acts of the epistles are written as history rather than a letter and shalom is not sent before these books. The book of Hebrews begins proclaiming the Word and so does First John so I imagine that proclaiming the Word is proclaiming the Kingdom of Messiah which is shalom. There are 22 letters in the New Testament and 20 of them proclaim shalom and grace before they enter your home.

It looks like it was important to the disciples to follow Mashiach's teaching and send shalom into the house.

If you say shalom to the goyim or pagans or unbelievers, there is a danger to your reward. Let's look closer at the warning about misusing shalom.

### **3 John 7.**

***For many deceivers have gone out into the world, people who do not acknowledge Yahushua the Mashiach coming as a human being. Such a person is a deceiver and an anti-Mashiach. 8 Watch yourselves, so that you won't lose what you have worked for, but will receive your full reward. 9 Everyone who goes ahead and does not remain true to what the Mashiach has taught does not have God. Those who remain true to his teaching have both the Father and the Son. 10 If someone comes to you and does not bring this teaching, don't welcome him into your home. Don't even say, "Shalom!" to him; 11 for the person who says, "Shalom!" to him shares in his evil deeds.***

*Psalms 34:14*

***Depart from evil and do go, Seek shalom and pursue it.***

*Hebrews 12:14*

**PURSUE SHALOM WITH ALL MEN, and the SANCTIFICATION without which no one will SEE YHWH.**

This really puts the fear of YHWH in my heart. We are not to shoot from the hip with a shot gun with this powerful word. It is to be used with fear and obedience to His Word and His Kingdom. We are not to make a covenant of Shalom with anyone who does not know Yahushua or acknowledge Him.

**MOST IMPORTANTLY WE MUST BE SANCTIFIED TO SEE YHWH.**

**Definition of Sanctified: set apart; consecrated; free from sin; to purify.**

## **RECOGNIZING SEEKERS OF SHALOM** **DISCERNMENT MADE EASY! (Easier)**

YOU WILL KNOW ONE ANOTHER IN THAT YOU HAVE LOVE ONE FOR ANOTHER! Don't forget this one. Love is the fruit of who we are or aren't. I have met people and the minute I laid eyes on them I saw love in them and I loved them. This is what happened when I met my adopted Mom. She was a woman of shalom and immediately when I saw her we were friends. We talked for hours about the things we both loved which were Torah, Yahushua, and Israel. After many years of her mothering me I just declared her my Momma Lou.

My good friend Craig Peters who revealed that shalom means "In the Palm of His Hand" and his wife Cecelia, when I met them it was the same way. They were my family within minutes of our meeting. I can give you other examples of many precious people in my life. I have found many friends of YHWH who became good friends of mine by sending shalom into the house before I entered in.

However we must be careful whom we greet with shalom, if they are an anti-mashiac then we are out of order and we can lose part of our reward. Don't welcome an anti-mashiach into your home and don't bless him or send the kingdom to him or you will share in his evil deeds. This is not about winning the lost!!!! This is about being unequally yoked. We are not to yoke with the enemy or speak blessings on them.

An example of this was the actions of Joshua (Y'Hoshua) In the book of Joshua chapter 9:3-27 who was tricked by the Gibeon's into making a peace treaty (covenant) with a pagan nation. A covenant is not to be broken and shouldn't be entered into lightly. Joshua didn't ask YHWH or discern that they were lying about who they were. They masqueraded as ambassadors from a faraway land. The Gibeons even lied and said they believed in YHWH and would call upon His name. In failing to ask YHWH about this situation the enemy was welcomed into the kingdom of promise. Even though the goyim (pagans) had to serve Israel as slaves, Israel had to defend them if anyone came against them. So what is wrong with this picture? They have to defend this enemy because they allowed them into their country and made a promise to them and in so doing Israel became unequally yoked. The Gibeon's upon being found out it was then that Joshua made them slaves to carry water and cut the wood for all of Israel even to this day. Ever wonder how the enemy gets in the door? You let him in by not using your tools of discernment and when you don't obey YHWH's commands.

Disobedience is a scary place to walk and chaos is found on that path. Don't go there! Test every spirit and see if it be of YHWH is what the Word says. Shalom and chaos cannot dwell together. Send shalom before you not to the person. If your shalom returns to you then leave that place and those people behind. Do not disobey YHWH when he says to not make friends with the ones He has warned you about. The enemy in this scenario disguised themselves and lied about their needs. They even said they were calling on the name of YHWH. Without asking Abba, Joshua made a covenant with them. I'm sure he was busy taking care of many people but I'm telling you to never get so busy you don't consult with YHWH about an important decision. Joshua wouldn't have even been in this position if He had used his discernment. Just follow the protocol and Don't Yoke with unbelievers EVER! In so doing it opens the door to demonic oppression in the land. It gives the enemy a toe in the door even if he has been made a slave. We must take this seriously and apply it to our lives. Give the enemy NO PLACE! This is why.

What did Yahushua say about his scenario?

### **Matthew 12:25**

**Yahushua said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and every city or house divided against itself will not stand."**

### **John 3:5**

***Yahushua answered, verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of YHWH. 6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.***

**Anyone who walks in the flesh is not part of YHWH's Kingdom.** The Gibeon's lied and cheated and that is pure flesh. In the life of a believer all flesh must be crucified and they must be a surrendered vessel unto YHWH.

Who then is a believer? He is a Son of YHWH if he is a shalom maker. He believes and professes that Yahushua came, was born of a virgin, died, was buried, and rose again, and that He is the son of YHWH. If they do not believe this statement and deny Yahushua they are of the spirit of the anti-messiah. Have nothing to do with them!

Deception is a key stumbling block of the enemy. In the last days even the very elect will be deceived Yahushua said. **2 John: 10**

***"If someone comes to you and does not bring this teaching, don't welcome him into your home."***  
Yahushua's Words about this were:

***Matt: 10:11.***

***"When you come to a town or village, look for someone trustworthy and stay with him until you leave."***

***Luke 10:3***

***.....PAY ATTENTION! I am sending you out like lambs among wolves.***

***Luke 10:5***

***"Whenever you enter a house, first say, `Shalom!' to the household. 6 If a seeker of shalom is there, your `Shalom!' will find its rest with him; and if there isn't, it will return to you."***

You see how easy it is? You send **shalom into the house (not to the person)** and shalom itself will find the shalom seekers there and reveal them to you. You may by chance meet someone that immediately there is shalom upon them before you even think to send it. When this happens love is the discerning factor. "You will know one another in that you have love one for another."

Remember that there are counterfeits along the way laying wait for you. They disguise themselves as someone very overly nice. If you forgot to send shalom you may just be deceived into thinking they are a child of shalom. If you don't feel shalom: leave and shake the dust off of your feet! Some may even pretend to listen to you and welcome you. This happened to me. I felt no shalom but felt welcomed and it appeared they were listening and asking for more. In the end it was very sad because they meant to divert me from my course of destiny. That is what the enemy's goal is; to stop you from taking more of his kingdom of sin and chaos away from him. All by getting you sidetracked. Don't waste time because time is short. If they are not listening to you it is valuable time you are wasting that could be spent on a soul that will receive Yahushua. The protocol may sound harsh in places, but these are protective tactics from the wisdom of the Holy Spirit written in the Bible. Always look to the Word of YHWH for answers to your questions. Man's answers are only opinions.

***Luke 10:5***

***"Whenever you enter a house, first say, `Shalom!' to the household. 6 If a seeker of shalom is there, your `Shalom!' will find its rest with him; and if there isn't, it will return to you."***

**Yahushua said to Pay Attention:** Now we are to only stay with a worthy person. You must be looking for someone who believes in Mashiach and believes that he is the Son of YHWH. Someone who is trustworthy, and one who is a seeker of shalom that will receive the blessing of Shalom and the Kingdom as you send it to them and it will remain upon them. Remember Elizabeth when Mary (Miriam) came to stay with her. Mary proclaimed shalom to her and baby John leaped in her womb and was instantly filled with the Holy Spirit; while Elizabeth received a gift of prophecy.

That is very clear as to the fulfillment of the protocol. I pray it is that evident for us as we go into the Harvest in Yahushua's Holy Kadosh Name.

**Discerning the Wicked Heart:**

***Isaiah 57:***

***But the wicked are like the troubled sea; for it can't rest and its waters cast up mire and dirt. 21 There is no shalom, says YHWH, to the wicked.***

Sounds like chaos to me. If they are kicking up mire and dirt they must be wicked and not a shalom maker. Notice it says **TO** the wicked. That is confirmation that shalom doesn't remain on the wicked. Don't send

shalom TO them. You can recognize when people are trouble makers and kick up the mire and the dirt at everyone. If they don't have any shalom and are walking in wicked ways, don't stay with them. Leave.

**Matt. 10:14.**

**But if the people of a house or town will not welcome you or listen to you, leave it and shake its dust from your feet! 15. Yes, I tell you, it will be more tolerable on the Day of Judgment for the people of S'dom and `Amora than for that town! 16. "Pay attention! I am sending you out like sheep among wolves, so be as:**

**prudent as snakes and as harmless as doves."**

If they won't hear the Bible or listen to it and they have no hospitality to welcome you in, they are wicked and not a shalom maker.

We must be prudent in these matters. Meaning of prudent:

*Pru-dent = 1. capable of exercising sound judgment in practical matters, 2. Cautious or discreet in conduct; circumspect; not rash 3. Managing carefully and with economy.*

So be cautious and carefully discern the land before entering and use sound judgment in words and deed. Don't take anything with you when you go and don't greet anyone on the road. Rightfully discerning to hold your shalom greeting until you reach your destination. You will find that the patriarchs HELD Their Shalom in certain situations. Harvest workers must use the wisdom and direction of the Ruach haKodesh to Hold their shalom when necessary. Walk with discretion and be cautious where you go and who you speak with when you are going to share the gospel with others and bring the Gospel to them.

**"Pay attention! I am sending you out like sheep among wolves, so be as: prudent as snakes and as harmless as doves."**

*Harmless=• like a dove: incapable of causing harm.*

*Don't intend to harm or offend; do not be offensive.*

Be a Dove and do not offend the wicked or speak offensively with or to them. Walk in love and do not harm them in any way. Love is the evidence of who you truly are. Many people are won by love. If they do not have shalom but are listening to you about Yahushua then tarry there and see if they are ripe for the harvest. Remember to not be diverted but also don't lose an opportunity to speak life and love upon a lost lamb.

Before entering a house or town always prepare the way for Yahushua to show up by sending shalom in the proper manner so you can gather with Him in the harvest.

**Colossians 3:14 Above all these, clothe yourselves with love, which binds everything together perfectly; <sup>15</sup> and let the shalom which comes from the Messiah be your heart's decision-maker, for this is why you were called to be part of a single Body. And be thankful — <sup>16</sup> let the Word of the Messiah, in all its richness, live in you, as you teach and counsel each other in all wisdom, and as you sing psalms, hymns and spiritual songs with gratitude to YHWH in your hearts. <sup>17</sup> That is, everything you do or say, do in the name of the Master Yahushua, giving thanks through him to ABBA Father." CJB**

***Hebrews 12:18-29 (Voice) You have not come to the place that can be touched (as Israel did at Mount Sinai)—to a mountain crowned with blazing fire, darkness, gloom, and a windstorm— <sup>19</sup> or to the blast of a trumpet and the sound of a voice—a voice and message so harsh that the people begged not to hear another word. <sup>20</sup> (They could not bear the command that was given: that if even a beast touches the mountain, it must be stoned. <sup>21</sup> The sight was so terrible that even Moses said, "I am trembling with fear.") <sup>22</sup> No, instead you have come to Mount Zion, to the city of the living YHWH, to the heavenly Jerusalem, to heavenly messengers unnumbered, to a joyful feast, <sup>23</sup> to the assembly of the firstborn registered as heaven's citizens, to YaHuWaH the righteous Judge of all, and to the spirits of all the righteous who have been perfected. <sup>24</sup> You have come to Yahushua, the mediator of a new covenant between YHWH and humanity, and to His sprinkled blood, which speaks a greater word than the blood of Abel crying out from the earth. <sup>25</sup> See that you don't turn away from the One who is speaking; for if the ones who heard and refused the One who spoke on earth faced punishment, then how much more will we suffer if we turn away from the One speaking from heaven— <sup>26</sup> the One whose voice in earlier times shook the earth now makes another promise: "Yet once more I will shake not***

*only the earth, but also the heavens”?*<sup>[c]</sup> <sup>27</sup> The phrase, “Yet once more,” means that those things that can be shaken will be removed and taken away, namely, the first creation. As a result, those things that remain cannot be shaken. <sup>28</sup> Therefore, let us all be thankful that we are a part of an unshakable Kingdom and offer to YHWH worship that pleases Him and reflects the awe and reverence we have toward Him, <sup>29</sup> For our Elohim is a consuming fire.

### THE PATH TO DISCERNMENT

The very paths of shalom reveal the spirit that dwells in the person and the house.  
Love establishes perfection and the Shalom that came to us through Yahushua is there to be our decision- maker. Love, trust, and obey.

Give Thanks:

“Everything you do or say, do in the name of the Master Yahushua, giving thanks through him to ABBA Father.”

Joshua brought harm to the Kingdom by his thoughtless actions; so think about your words and actions in the fear of YHWH. Use the tools YHWH has given to you and the discernment that will guide your feet into the perfect and beautiful paths of shalom.

**Luke 10:4 says**

**“Carry no purse, nor wallet, nor sandals.**

**Matt. 10:8**

**You have received without paying, so give without asking payment. 9. Don't take money in your belts, no gold, no silver, no copper; 10. and for the trip don't take a pack, an extra shirt, shoes or a walking stick -- a worker should be given what he needs.**

This one is the very theme of our ministry. Freely we have received freely we give. We believe in giving everything YHWH has given to us by His spirit away for free. (If you paid for this book someone cheated YHWH.) I don't know what we would do without technology as people can download from the internet anything we have for free. We still give away CD's everywhere we go and have given away thousands of them in the past 11 plus years. It is our gift back to YHWH for all He has given to us. Freely we have received from Him so freely we give back to Him. There are those who don't have the technology to download so we provide the CD's for them. We have also given away some books, however it is just too expensive to do in large volumes as we are self-supporting. We now make the books available to read on the internet or for free PDF download. We are praying also for the time to make audio tracks of the book for the blind. We will not sell our CD's because it is Worship. It should never cost to worship YHWH. It should always be free. All our music is free.

*In the book of Acts Simon the ex-sorcerer tried to buy the Holy Spirit!! Shocking!! This is foolish pride and selfish gain. Beware of anyone who is looking for attention and control. Stay away from them and shake the dust off of your feet. All Glory belongs to YHWH. If you accept glory for anything YHWH does; you lose your reward.*

**Acts 8: 17**

**Then, as Kefa and Yochanan placed their hands on them, they received the Ruach HaKodesh. 18 Shim'on (Simon) saw that the Spirit was given when the emissaries placed their hands on them, and he offered them money. 19 "Give this power to me, too," he said, "so that whoever I place my hands on will receive the Ruach HaKodesh." 20 But Kefa said to him, "Your silver go to ruin - and you with it, for thinking the free gift of YHWH can be bought! 21 You have no part at all in this matter; because in the eyes of YHWH, your heart is crooked. 22 So repent of this wickedness of yours, and pray to YHWH. Perhaps you will yet be forgiven for holding such a thought in your heart. 23 For I see that you are extremely bitter and completely under the control of sin!"**

You can see the root of this sinful thought of Simons to try to buy the Ruach HaKodesh is bitterness and the control of sin in his life (possibly jealousy). There was a jezebel spirit in the camp calling himself a disciple. These must be set outside the camp for the destruction of their flesh.

### **“GREET NO ONE ON THE WAY”**

We aren't to greet strangers on the road with shalom. There are many places in the Word that talks about 'holding your peace'. Shalom is felt in your spirit and when you send it into the house or to a person if they receive your shalom it will remain upon them. Testing every spirit is rarely taught or practiced in the body of Messiah today. Neither is the practice and use of discernment. You must use discernment to determine if your shalom has remained or if it has returned to you. Trust me if you are paying attention you will feel the missing shalom in your spirit. You will also feel your shalom return to you when it is not received or when you depart that city. This is the ultimate discernment that is lacking today in our walk with Yahushua. You must also look at the fruit of the person. I discerned bad fruit in one person's life which was part of the discernment process. However I didn't follow the proper protocol for discerning as at that time I had not been given the revelation about shalom. Most people don't even have discernment and if they do, they do not exercise it as it says in Hebrews 5:14 **“But strong meat belongs to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.”**

You must use the gifts YHWH has given to you. If you are not free to do so how will you learn to pay attention. Discernment in what is good and in evil is necessary at all times. Yahushua warned us to pay attention because He was sending His disciples out among snakes and wolves.

***2 John 1:8 Watch yourselves, that we don't lose the things which we have accomplished, but that we receive a full reward.***

***Psalms 111:10***

***The fear of YHWH is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth forever.***

***Psalms 25:14 The secret of YHWH is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.***

***Psalms 34:7-13 The angel of YHWH encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. 8***

***O taste and see that YHWH is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. 9 O fear YHWH, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. 10 The young lions do lack and suffer hunger: but they that seek YHWH shall not want any good thing. 11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of YHWH. 12 What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good? 13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile. KJV***

**We must allow shalom to accomplish its perfect work which is to destroy the authority that establishes chaos.** It very well may be that deliverance and salvation of a lost one or even a jezebel will be the result of that judgement that comes from shaking the dust off of your feet. Judgment and salvation sprout together. It is truly a beautiful concept. YHWH says we should love justice like He does. (Isaiah 45) The results of judgement are what will cause us to love judgment. It actually brings many to repent and turn away from their evil ways. I never enjoyed punishing my children but I knew it was a necessity. And when they repented for their bad behavior I gladly received it and forgave them; loving them all the more.

**REMEMBER:** We must realize that judgment will many times turn someone around, so we must **never pray someone out of a bad situation but pray them through** it. I have ministered to people that I knew were bound by demonic spirits. I have found that praying that those demons are bound from influencing the person's choices and thoughts until they can make a choice out of their own free will has allowed many to get free. Then I will share with them about Yahushua and ask if they would like to be completely healed and set free. They must speak the words that they want to be set free or you could be wasting your time. If they don't desire freedom and invite the demons back; there will be 7 times more demons returning and the person will be worse off. I have had several people get down to one demon and they refused to give it up. They said they wouldn't know who they were without this

demon. That's why we are instructed to shake the dust off our feet, set people outside the camp, and in one scripture it says to turn them over to Satan for the destruction of their flesh so that they might come to know Yahushua. We must allow shalom to accomplish its perfect work which is to destroy the authority that establishes chaos however our Father sees fit to destroy it. His ways are higher than our ways and His thoughts than our thoughts. It very well may be that salvation of a lost one or even a jezebel spirit will be the result of that judgement. Judgement will many times bring people or a nation to their knees crying out to YHWH.

### THE POWER OF LIFE AND DEATH IS IN THE TONGUE

So be careful how you use it and where you aim it.

So how will you know if someone is not a deceiver and is a seeker of shalom? Shalom will remain upon him! You will know when someone has shalom or not. The eye is the mirror of the soul, look someone in the eyes and if you feel that shalom that passes all understanding you will know you have a friend. Oddly enough in the Torah the translation for friend comes from "man of shalom" in Hebrew. How many "friends" do you have that are truly a man or woman of shalom? Maybe you should be careful who you call a friend. Are your friend's sheep or goats? You need to ask yourself this question.

**Goats are always butting heads with others and are never at shalom.** If your friends are goats then shake the dust and move on. There's too much shalom to enjoy without having to butt heads with goats. YHWH will separate the sheep from the goats.

**Sheep willingly lay down their life without complaining.**

Let me tell you the difference between the sheep and the goats. They are both used intermittently for the sacrifice however in the sacrifice of ancient Israel that involves Azazel, he doesn't die. He refuses to die to sin and surrender his flesh to YHWH and be in fellowship with Him. The goat is sent out to the desert with his sin or put out of the camp. This is what we are supposed to do, when there are people in the community who are living in sin, they must be put outside the camp. Sin doesn't belong in the camp or the Kingdom. It is to be put out. We are not to be unequally yoked with them. Later the Priests would follow the goat for Azazel and push him off the cliff to die. Because if the goat returned to the camp; it meant their sins were not forgiven. If he didn't return they were forgiven. Killing the goat was an obvious disobedience to the protocol but it served their conscience well.

Matthew 25:31 **"But when the Son of Man comes in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then he will sit on the throne of his glory. 32 Before him all the nations will be gathered, and he will separate them one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats. 33 He will set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. 34 Then the King will tell those on his right hand, (the sheep) 'Come, blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world;.....41)Then will he say also to those on the left hand (the goats), 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the eternal fire which is prepared for the devil and his angels; 42 for I was hungry, and you didn't give me food to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave me no drink; 43 I was a stranger, and you didn't take me in; naked, and you didn't clothe me; sick, and in prison, and you didn't visit me.'**

A goat is also one that has no love or compassion! They do not do the work of YHWH. They only serve themselves. They have a place reserved in the Eternal fire for their lack of love.

2 Peter 3:12

**As you wait for the Day of YHWH and work to hasten its coming. That Day will bring on the destruction of the heavens by fire, and the elements will melt from the heat; 13 but we, following along with his promise, wait for new heavens and a new earth, in which righteousness will be at home. 14 Therefore, dear friends, (men of shalom) as you look for these things, do everything you can to be found by him without spot or defect and AT SHALOM.**

**That's our address: AT SHALOM! 😊**

Abba Father please forgive us for scattering and not gathering with you. We should never speak against the children of YHWH no matter what has been said or done in the past. Let the fruit of the spirit of love live and abide in us and rule over our tongues. May we dwell in the Kingdom of shalom with Yahushua and sow and reap shalom in all that we say and do. Let us not think that we can build your kingdom with praying for shalom while we continue to tear down our brothers and sisters. We are being built together into a habitation of your

presence. We ask you Abba Father for the wisdom from above which is, first of all, pure, then full of shalom, kindness, open to reason, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without hypocrisy. Fill us full of your love to love our neighbors as ourselves. May our actions be done in the humility that grows out of wisdom. And make us all shalom makers. Those who sow seed in shalom and raise a harvest of righteousness. Have mercy on us Yahushua for all the places we have failed you and transform us into your image. I pray that we will be worthy to escape the judgment and may we all be found AT our SHALOM home. Fill us full of your love for one another and for our Abba Father and His Torah and truth. In Yahushua's name, Amen

## THE NAME AND THE DREAM

This chapter is about something I haven't wanted to discuss due to the controversy about it. However I had such a strong leading from many different sources that I know it has to be in the book. I just got the reason why it belongs here 2 days ago. YHWH made it so evident to me that I wept at the beauty of it.

I love His name and always have for 40 plus years of serving Him. It's just that the more we know about Hebrew the more the name changes. This makes way for a lot of goats to butt heads about it, so I just don't like to discuss it.

I felt I had already found the new name which according to some very influential teachers and wise beyond belief was 'Yahovah'. I watched their teaching on GLC and it sounded very convincing to me so I accepted that His name could be Yahovah for part of one day! Briefly they touched on the fact that the "V" could also be a "U" so that did leave a window open to what I learned next. Of course I began to search for truth as I do with everything as I am a Berean to search out the Word of truth.

I had called YHWH, Yahweh for so long it was a little difficult to change. I had resisted changing because of the arguments about what it should be; I just refused to listen because I didn't want to argue. I am a shalom maker and I don't like butting heads.

I woke up the next morning and I was going about my business getting ready for the upcoming Passover, thinking about when to get the leaven out of my house. I always couple this activity with repentance so I can get the leaven out of my heart and house at the same time. I also pray for my family during this time of cleansing. I think it is interesting that the Passover is a memorial as is the shalom offering, and breaking of bread of the meal offering (communion), and the name of YHWH are all memorials and are meant to be remembered always and forever.

### **Exodus 3:13**

***"Moshe said to YHWH, "Behold, when I come to the children of Yisra'el, and tell them, 'The Elohim of your fathers has sent me to you;' and they ask me, 'What is his name?' What should I tell them?" 14 YHWH said to Moshe, "I AM WHO I AM," and he said, "You shall tell the children of Yisra'el this: "I AM has sent me to you." 15 YHWH said moreover to Moshe, "You shall tell the children of Yisra'el this, 'The YHWH, the Elohim of your fathers, the YHWH of Avraham, the YHWH of Yitzchak, and the YHWH of Ya`akov, has sent me to you.' This is my name forever, and this is my memorial to all generations."***

YHWH makes it clear that these memorials are to be sanctified forever unto all generations. There are other things listed as memorials also, like Yahushua's breaking of bread to be done in the remembrance of Him. There is also Passover and the meal offering which represented the memorial that Yahushua re-implemented with His statement to remember Him. So we should make it a point to remember what the Word says we should do, and try our best to implement it in our lives.

On this morning I kept seeing this man's face that I knew. He was part of our community and was a tree trimmer and had offered to trim my trees a few months back. When he offered I just had this knowing that I should say yes even though we lived far away from where he lived. I thought maybe he was supposed to come and work. However on this day I couldn't stop seeing his face.

So I found the tree trimmers card and called him. We talked about a lot of things from the Word but then he started talking about the Name of YHWH, which was my signal to stop paying attention. This was what I would do when there were discussions about the name. Everyone would (butt heads) and insist that they were right. I

am a shalom maker, so I just get quiet and phase out of the conversation. He talked about an hour about the name and it caused me to remember things I had heard one of the community leaders and another friend of mine say about the name. He was saying the exact same words they had said a few years back. Even the way they had come to the conclusion about the pronunciation was the same. I felt it was quite remarkable but still wasn't willing to change the decision I had made after watching the teaching by these Hebrew scholars I had seen. So I just tolerated the conversation until he said a phrase that I recognized. In fact I had written a song about it. 'May His name and His Kingdom grow' was in my song but I knew the counterpart to it from my Bible dictionary in the Complete Jewish Bible David H. Stern edition that said *'may his name and memory be blotted out.'* This was in reference to the name of 'Yahushua'. It said: *"in modern Hebrew Yeshua's name is pronounced and written Yeshu which may have been the ancient pronunciation in the Galil. However reflecting two thousand years of conflict between the church and the Synagogue, the rabbis have called it an acronym for Yimach sh'mo v zikhrono = may His name and memory be blotted out. However the late Yosef Vaktor, a messianic Jewish Holocaust survivor, took it as an acronym for Yigdal sh'mo umalkuto= May His name and His Kingdom grow."*

**Yeshu is actually a derogatory term used by the orthodox Jews today to blot out Yahushua's name and His memory, so this reference was already incorrect. The Name Yeshua means just "salvation", but Mt 1:21 says His name is supposed to say "YHWH saves". I do not believe that is wrong to say Yeshua. It is just so much more powerful to say Yahushua.**

Since hearing the derogatory name of 'yahovah' I had begun to use the name Yah/shua (YAH/ saves) which made more sense to me than just Yeshua. For clarity with new believers I say Yeshua.

When I heard the man who trimmed the trees and talked about the Name of YHWH with great passion talk about this acronym, I got my Bible and looked it up and suddenly it was very clear to me. I had taken this mans opinion who had written the references in my Bible, over what really was true. I had called the Son of YHWH Yeshua for 10 years, which meant salvation instead of Yah's salvation. Salvation without YHWH is impossible. **However Yeshua does mean Salvation. "Because he has set his love on me, therefore I will deliver him. I will set him on high, because he has known my name. 15 He will call on me, and I will answer him. I will be with him in trouble. I will deliver him, and honor him. 16 I will satisfy him with long life, And show him my yeshu`ah (salvation)."**

**When we call Him Yeshua it means "Salvation". The Word says that YHWH calls Yahushua our great (Yeshua) salvation. The more we learn we can see the need to honor His Holy Name. Isaiah does speak of His name as being 'salvation' as well. Yeshu is the derogatory form of the name of Yahushua that was created by the Rabbi's not the Bible or YHWH.**

Now what should I do? I really didn't know where to go from here except to pray and ask for truth and repent of any wrong I had done. I cried out to Abba for forgiveness and direction.

That night I had a very disturbing dream. YHWH talks to me in dreams a lot and has given me a Hebraic mindset to understand them. I feel a kinship to Joseph, not only in his tribe of Ephraim but also in his gifting in dreams. I always do as Joseph did and ask YHWH to reveal it, as I know that He is the true dream interpreter and the giver of the dreams.

**Here is the dream:** I dreamed that my husband and I were in my house in the living room. We could see out of the kitchen window from there and we saw a very large beast going past the window. We only saw its back and rear end so we had no idea what kind of beast it was. My husband ran out the front door to see what it was and yelled and told me to come and throw him the shoes by the front door to throw at the beast. I picked up the shoes and started to throw them to my husband when I went totally blind. I was in total darkness. I could hear my husband, had the shoes in my hand, but could not throw them as I had no idea where to throw them. It was just black all around and I told my husband "everything is black and I am completely blind!!" I stayed blind for 2 full minutes and then my eyesight returned but my eyes were painful around the outside of them. My husband looked at them and said "you need to hold onto your money because you are going to need it".

I had no idea what he meant and wondered if the blindness was going to return due to glaucoma, and that I was going to need some medical care that would be costly. I came to see different members of my family in the dream and I wondered if they knew I had glaucoma and could go completely blind at any time.

Then we were traveling with a group of people but we were walking on a dirt road with a narrow path. There was a hill beside us with a wall at the top of it. I really wanted to stop and look to see what was on the other side of the wall, but no one wanted to stop, so I just stayed with the group.

We walked single file along the path, but then a huge fat man came from the other direction, he looked as if he weighed 400 lbs.; so we had to get off of the beaten path and climb the hill. So I took the opportunity to run to the top and look over the wall.

It was a beautiful valley with all kinds of rocks of every color and shape. Someone else came and joined me and we just stood in awe of the beauty on the other side. The fear of going blind again presented itself as I stood there and my eyes kept hurting. **End of dream.**

I awoke in the morning wondering what the dream could mean. I checked my e-mail and someone had sent me a You Tube video of a beautiful song about Yahuah, the very same name that everyone had been saying to me including the tree trimmer. Then I sat down and got my journal as I knew I had to write down the dream. As I wrote it down the truth came flooding into my heart and I just wept before YHWH.

There is a beast of chaos outside of my house waiting to get in. We needed to throw shalom at him so he would have to go. However due to total blindness I cannot aim the shoes of the preparation of the gospel of shalom in the proper manner to destroy the beast. When the blindness disappeared so did the beast. So it will take the light of the truth to get rid of the beast.

When I have a dream that has a specific word or object in it, I look it up and see what it is, and what it does.

*“Glaucoma is an eye-related condition that develops due to high pressure within the eye. This pressure is exerted on the optic nerve and as a result the visual signals are not transmitted properly to the brain. Glaucoma affects the vision and as the condition worsens, it irreversibly damages the optic nerve leading to total loss of vision in the affected eye.*

*However, as the disease progresses, a person with glaucoma may notice his or her side vision gradually failing. That is, objects in front may still be seen clearly, but objects to the side may be missed.*

*As glaucoma remains untreated, people may miss objects to the side and out of the corner of their eye.*

*Without treatment, people with glaucoma will slowly lose their peripheral (side) vision. They seem to be looking through a tunnel. Over time, straight-ahead vision may decrease until no vision remains.”*

I perceive that YHWH is showing me that I have a condition that is giving me tunnel vision. I can't see the big picture because there is no peripheral vision. The things straight ahead seem so clear, so other than the small pain in the eye I don't notice the fact that I am partially blind and if I don't deal with it, I will eventually go totally blind. In this condition I will not be able to do what needs to be done to defeat the enemy, even with the things that I know are powerful weapons. The (shoes) weapons of shalom will be ineffective due to my blindness of the proper and true name of YaHuWaH which empowers me to launch the power shalom.

**Part 2 The journey/** I am on a narrow path of narrow vision and narrow mindedness and I fail to look at the big picture. I am afflicted with tunnel vision, just following along after others in their tunnel vision. Though I have noticed the fact that there has got to be something over the hill I have failed to look into it. It will take the fatness (anointing of YHWH/ fat belongs to him) to get me off of the narrow minded path of mans opinions. The number 400 is how many times the name of YHWH is in the Bible and also relates to shalom as it is present the same amount of times. So shalom of the fatness and anointing of YHWH is sent to turn my feet into the paths of shalom. The fear of total blindness holds me on the path and is ever present to keep me from launching out into the adventure of looking into the beauty of all of the treasures just over the hill. I was deceived in the past by Babylon so I am fearful of being deceived again. But in so doing I have fallen for the same past mistake of taking mans opinion instead of looking over the wall to see what it really is for myself.

I cannot properly use shalom as the weapon it was intended to be used for because I am blind to the true name of Yahuwah the powerful name which we must invoke to send the shalom.

The warning of hold on to your money means 'Hold onto the treasures in Torah you need them to keep you from the blindness. The name is hidden there in all of the other names of the prophets and the tribes. Hanging onto the treasure hidden in Torah is what will keep you from being deceived and going partially blind with tunnel vision or totally blind to truth, by refusing to hear it.'

**Glaucoma is:**

1)Slow loss of peripheral vision= refusing to see the big picture or listen to the truth.

2)Caused by pressure behind the eye= peer pressure of listening to others opinions and what they see.

3) Pressure destroys the optic nerve= peer pressure of listening to others opinions will eventually destroy your ability to see.

4) Result is tunnel vision= you never see the whole picture.

**Treatment is:** The anointing of YHWH can get you to the treasures by your being teachable and exploring the treasures of Torah by looking for yourself.

I had taken the words of 2 men who knew the Hebrew language, which I know little of, and in both instances I just trusted that they were correct, never looking for myself.

The biggest problem with this is that it was about the most important weapon we have: The Name of YaHuWaH. I could see that YHWH had taken me off of the path to look into the name because it was so important to this message. There is no way I can send shalom without proclaiming the Kingdom of YHWH.

**In Numbers 6 the Aaronic prayer says:**

***24 May YHWH bless you and keep you.] 25 May YHWH make his face shine on you and show you his favor.] 26 May YHWH lift up his face toward you and give you shalom.] 27 "In this way they are to put MY NAME on the people of Isra'el, so that I will bless them."***

Three times the name of YHWH is invoked upon the people in this important blessing spoken by YHWH himself. His presence places His favor upon them. Then YHWH himself lifts up His face upon them to give Shalom to seal His name upon the people. it will remain so as to protect and bless Israel. Yahushua taught the disciples to send shalom and proclaim the kingdom. Who does the kingdom belong to? ***(Matt. 6:9-13)***

***This video of The Name of YHWH mysteriously being written on the eastern gate was just released on YouTube*** by a friend of mine from Israel. It brought great joy to me to behold what is being unveiled to bring about Yahushua's return. 8-2021 <https://youtu.be/y5WnvMKsg90> It's only 5 minutes long.

### **THE MASTERS PRAYER**

***Yahushua taught the disciple's how to pray when they inquired of Him. He expounded the basics of life in an amazing outline for prayer, yet managed to keep it short and succinct: HIS NAME IS SANCTIFIED! His kingdom can be blessed and His will can be done in Heaven and earth. When these things have been accomplished, then all of our needs will be met, repentance will follow, and the enemy is defeated, and the kingdom is established. The next morning in mine and my husband's prayer time, Our Father who is in Heaven; Holy is His Name! Was even more Hallowed in our hearts than ever. May your Kingdom come, Your will be done on Earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread; Forgive us of the debts of our sins, As we forgive the debt of those who sin against us, And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from all evil; For yours is the kingdom and the power and the glory now and forever. Amen***

I began to repent for using any incorrect names of my Savior. I began to weep and had to go into my prayer closet and repent of any damage I had done to His kingdom for the past 10 years of not properly using His Holy name and not proclaiming His kingdom with the true name of YaHuWaH or Yahushua, the way it should be said with Yahushua's name declaring salvation. Yeshua means salvation but it takes the name of Yahushua to say Yah's salvation. I later realized that if I said shalom in a different way like sholam or solome or any other way than SHALOM it would be powerless! Just as calling on the improper name would be powerless. I wept with sorrow for the truth I had missed. I weep even now because of the blindness and tunnel vision that we have all suffered including myself. Here I had this powerful truth about shalom yet lacked the power to throw the shoe due to blindness to the power of the name. In the dream when the blindness disappeared so did the beast, instantly!

WARNING: I want to warn you of a huge dangerous name that is being taught. There is another name being taught to YHWH's people to lead them astray. It is the "false name of Jahovah." This name is completely fake and created by the enemy to steal the power of your warfare and to degrade our Father's Holy name. Satanists and the Jehovah witnesses were the first to use this name. There is also a Jewish man who does not believe Yahushua is the Messiah who teaches this lie. He is an anti-messiah that claims it is the hidden name of YHWH. We are not to listen to anyone who does not believe in Yahushua as Messiah. Even the very elect have been deceived in this matter and some have renounced Yahushua and entered Judaism. Beware!! First of all there is no "J" in existence until a couple hundred years ago.

Here is the definition of Hovah in Strong's concordance:

**Strong's Concordance : Hovah= "wickedness".**

We should never say that word is part of YHWH's Holy name. The Rabbis once again say that the dots above the letters; that is a recent edition to the Hebrew language; changes the meaning. Hovah still remains to mean wickedness in the Strong's Concordance. I refuse to say Jahovah or use it in any way. If a child read it in Hebrew they would see wickedness. That is what it says regardless, I will have no part in it. People sing a popular song that says "there's no God like Jehovah." I refuse to sing that abominable name. I sing "there's no God like Yahuwah instead". The enemy is obviously trying to erase Abba's Name from our memories so we can't bring Him back by declaring "Blessed is he who comes in the name of YaHuWaH." Yahushua said He wouldn't return until Israel said these words. It is my opinion that Yahushua must be the proper name of my savior. The prophesy about the Messiah's name was going to be Yahoshua (Joshua) is what convinces me the most.

*Romans 10:8 "The word is near you, in your mouth, and in your heart;" that is, the word of faith, which we preach: that if you will confess with your mouth the Master Yahushua, and believe in your heart that YHWH has raised him from the dead, you will be saved. 10 For with the heart, one believes unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. 11 For the Scripture says, "Whoever believes in him will not be put to shame." 12 For there is no difference between Yehudi (Jew) and Yevanit (gentile); for the same Elohim is YHWH of all, and is rich to all who call on him. 13 For, "Whoever will call on the name of YHWH will be saved." 14 How then will they call on him in whom they have not believed? How will they believe in him whom they have not heard? How will they hear without a preacher? 15 And how will they preach unless they are sent? As it is written: "How beautiful are the feet of those who preach the Good News of shalom, who bring glad tidings of good things!" 16 But they didn't all listen to the Gospel. For Yesha`yahu (Isaiah) says, "YHWH, who has believed our report?" 17 So faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of YHWH. 18 But I say, didn't they hear? Yes, most assuredly, "Their sound went out into all the eretz (Earth), Their words to the ends of the world." 19 But I ask, didn't Yisra'el know? First Moshe says, "I will provoke you to jealousy with that which is no nation, with a nation void of understanding I will make you angry." 20 Yesha`yahu (Isaiah) is very bold, and says, "I was found by those who didn't seek me. I was revealed to those who didn't ask for me." 21 But as to Yisra'el he says, "All day long I stretched out my hands to a disobedient and contrary people.*

**Exodus 29:7**

**"You shall not take the name of YHWH your Elohim in vain, for YHWH will not hold him guiltless who takes his name in vain.**

The sound went out into the earth from the ones who preach the good news of the gospel of shalom. Confess with your mouth unto salvation, whoever calls on the name of YHWH will be saved. Yah saves is Yahshua or Yahushua, at this time I believe they both are acceptable.

Here is a brief explanation I found on the internet that basically says what I had been told by 3 different people.

I did the research and even looked at the names in the complete Jewish Bible and how they were said in Hebrew, and there was Yahuah's name written again and again right before my eyes. I finally understood that YHWH's word says nothing is hidden. His name had seemed to have been hidden for centuries and was lost to us so we didn't know how to invoke the name properly. His name was hidden by the Jews so as to protect it. So it was lost, then it was changed and many tried to restore it, by adding their opinions on how it should sound.

You know the sound is very important. Remember reading all the verses about "the sound going out", the sound is very important; all things are **spoken** into existence.

The name of YHWH was lost and changed **however the names of the people in Torah and their families never changed over all of the centuries. Many of them had YHWH's name included in their names.** So there it is, simple, not hidden, we were blind; it was there all of the time just like the message of sending shalom before you. Here is a list of names that contain His name in them. Interestingly we already know how to pronounce these names. The simplicity is what I love, as we must become as a child to enter the kingdom. My husband and I always look for the simplest; easiest to understand answer, as we believe the child like attitude is how YHWH teaches us, because Yahushua said 'of such is the Kingdom of Heaven.' PLEASE look for

yourself. Don't take anyone's opinion, not mine or anyone else's. That is what I had to repent of the most was accepting mans opinion again after already coming out of Babylon. So please look into these things and decide for yourself.

By the way I continue to spell His name out as Yud Hey Waw Hey because I want you to be able to say His name the way you feel comfortable. I am only telling you where YHWH has led me to look over the wall. It is between you and Him if you accept this teaching or not. We are so far from what we knew and believed 10 years ago, I am trying to just remain teachable and still be obedient to what has been revealed to me thus far on my walk with YHWH. Just remember, keep walking we haven't arrived yet. If you think we have arrived, then you are probably deceived.

### **This is an excerpt from Bible Revelations website**

*YAH or YAHU*

*The 'Personal' Name of the 'God of Israel' by which He anciently revealed Himself to Moses (6:2). 'YAH' is spelt in original Hebrew, with the 10th letter of the Hebrew alphabet - the 'yood', smallest letter in the alphabet, represented by the inverted comma ( ' ). YAHU also has the meaning of 'He is YAH'*

*Obscure Preservation of the Sacred Name 'YAHU'*

*Hebrew personal names have meanings, and many such personal names have throughout time, been linked to the Sacred Name YAHU. In this obscure way, the Sacred Name YAHU has been preserved for modern times, not with-standing the fact that it has been almost totally removed from most Bible Translations. This Name, through recent archeological discoveries in Israel, has been found to be part of more Hebrew words and names than were formerly known. There is an untold number of usages in the Tanach ('Old Testament') where this form of the Sacred Name is used as a conjunction in Biblical names. Some of the more common examples of these are:*

*EliYahu ('Elijah')*

*YeremiYahu ('Jeremiah')*

*YeshiYahu ('Isaiah')*

*YahuShafat ('Josephat')*

*NetanYahu (also the name of former Israeli Prime Minister)*

*YahuNatan ('Jonethan')*

*and of course, the Messianic Salvation Name YAHU'SHUAH ('Yahushuah')*

*In each of the examples above, the meanings of these names refer to the Name of the Most High, YAHU is Strength, my God is YAHU, etc.*

*Similarly, the Tribe of Judah, the progeny of which to this day, still represents the original Hebraic Faith instituted by Moses according to the Divine Mandate which was handed to him personally by YAHU, God of Israel, some 4000 years ago. All the disasters of Time failed to wipe out the Tribe of Judah, which today is known as 'the Jews' - in Hebrew: Yahudim. The Tribe of Judah, in Hebrew is 'Yahuda', a Jew is 'Yahudi'. While no specific Hebrew meaning is attached to this term in the modern usage, we do find the following meanings as applied to obscure Bible characters with similar names:*

*'YahuAdah' (YAH unveils) 1 Chron. 8:36*

*'YahuYadah' (YAH knows) 2 Samuel 8:18, etc.*

*Can it be that sinister powers have erased the linkage with the 'guardians of His Oracles' (the Jews) to the Name of YAHU? - Rom 3:2 - they, who have been His Testimony to the world all these centuries?*

*Strange also how, in the modern Hebrew dictionary, three words appear in successive order:*

*Yehudah - with its derivations referring to Jews*

*YHWH - the Sacred Name, and Y'SHUAH (abbreviated form for YAHU'SHUAH) - the Messiah's Name.*

*YAHU'SHUAH*

*The original Hebrew or Jewish Name of the professing Jewish Messiah, who was accepted as such by a certain section (some 3000 souls) of Israel, at and after His Appearance in Israel, some 2000 years ago. To them He was known as YAHU'SHUAH (abbreviated: Y'SHUAH, also pronounced YAHOSHUA or YAHSHUA) The recent much acclaimed computer generated research into repeating patterns or 'secret revealing codes' purportedly contained in the original Hebrew text of the Tanach (Hebrew Bible), revealed hidden codes of the Name Y'SHUAH in all the prophetic sections concerning the promised Messiah.*

The 6th Book of the Bible uses the identical Hebrew form, and is translated "Joshua". The most probable authentic form is YAHOSHUA or YAHU'SHUA.

The publishers wish to emphasize that, although the forms YAHVEH (for the God of Israel), and YAHU'SHUAH (for the Messiah) are favored in this edition, we acknowledge most of the other accepted forms. We believe that we should not be dogmatic, since all the various forms which are so dogmatically insisted upon by various interpreters, are merely transliterations of the original Hebrew - which after all, is the only true and exact Name. All the various forms which are presented by Sacred Name promoters and which are the cause of so much confusion are proposed in an earnest endeavor to proclaim the Biblical Sacred Names. This process of representing a word or a name in a different language is called 'transliteration'.

From Bible Revelations website.

**The name now seems so simple to me. Here are some others that I found that point us to His name:**

Matityahu = Matthew

Y'Hoshua= Joshua

YoshiYah: Josiah - founded of Yahuah

MiykaYah: Michaiah - who is like Yah?

I know there are many more but I am new at looking over this wall. lol

**YHWH's name is the guard and shield we must depend upon as we are SENT to work for His Kingdom. I want you to have every peice of equipment that you need to be in the Palm of His hand.**

**Here is a link to an excellent video I HIGHLY RECOMMEND. I recently received it in 2020. It breaks down letter by letter in the Hebrew why Yahovah or Jahovah cannot be YHWH's name. The video uses the false teachers own video to convict him of outright lying and false teachings. That would qualify him as a false teacher and more specifically an anti-messiah.**

**<https://youtu.be/DK1tY9YdzFs>**

### **The History And Pronunciation Of YHWH's True Name**

**Excellent and Important You Tube video to see: The History and Pronunciation of God's True Name : <https://youtu.be/kkELQ5e3aLs> [WWW.PRAISEYAHUWAH.COM](http://WWW.PRAISEYAHUWAH.COM)**

In conclusion: I would like to say, that I pray you understand how deeply YHWH wants to have a deeper place of intimacy and fellowship with us and how important "relationship" is. It is all about relationship with YHWH and our relationship with our brothers and sisters. Remember shalom is for those far off and those nearby but the lukewarm are vomited out of His mouth. **Revelation 3:14 "And to the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write, 'These things says the Amen, the Faithful and True Witness, the Beginning of the creation of YHWH: 15 I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I could wish you were cold or hot. 16 So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will vomit you out of My mouth. 17 For you keep saying, 'I am rich, I have gotten rich, I don't need a thing!' You don't know that you are the one who is wretched, pitiable, poor, blind and naked! 18 My advice to you is to buy from me gold refined by fire, so that you may be rich; and white clothing, so that you may be dressed and not have to be ashamed of your nakedness; and eye salve to rub on your eyes, so that you may see. 19 As for me, I rebuke and discipline everyone I love; so exert yourselves, and turn from your sins! 20 Here, I'm standing at the door, knocking. If someone hears my voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and eat with him, and he will eat with me. 21 I will let him who wins the victory sit with me on my throne, just as I myself also won the victory and sat down with my Father on his throne. 22 Those who have ears, let them hear what the Spirit is saying to the Messianic communities.'"**

**We must be under the covenantal bond made through the blood of Yahushua; YHWH will then accept us into His presence.**

Remember that there is an established protocol of entry into YHWH's presence and kingdom through surrender of the fleshly desires, repentance of sins, worship and adoration of Him, and entering the throne-room in the Kingdom of Shalom.

Secondly I pray you realize how important it is for us to send shalom before us before we enter any house as Yahushua instructed. Please don't forget to declare the Kingdom of Heaven. I find some people forget that

part. This is for your protection and for the furthering of YHWH's Kingdom. It is the foundational truth that establishes and increases the Kingdom of YHWH.

Thirdly I pray you will use the weapons given to us with compliance to the manual of instructions given to us to go by. Read it often and follow close to Yahushua. He knows the way.

Fourthly I pray that you will understand the importance of knowing His name and using it properly. For it is the ones who Love Him and Know and sanctify His Holy name that are covered by Yahuah.

**Look at Psalms 91:**

***"1 He who dwells in the secret place of Ha`Elyon Will rest in the shadow of Shaddai. 2 I will say of YHWH, "He is my refuge and my fortress; My YHWH, in whom I trust." 3 For he will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, From the deadly pestilence. 4 He will cover you with his pinions. Under his wings you will take refuge. His truth is a shield and a buckler."***

The place of safety from all of the calamities is listed in verses 5-13.

***"5 You will not fear the terrors of night or the arrow that flies by day, 6 or the plague that roams in the dark, or the scourge that wreaks havoc at noon. 7 A thousand may fall at your side, ten thousand at your right hand; but it won't come near you. 8 Only keep your eyes open, and you will see how the wicked are punished. 9 For you have made YHWH, the Most High, who is my refuge, your dwelling-place. 10 No disaster will happen to you, no calamity will come near your tent; 11 for he will order his angels to care for you and guard you wherever you go. 12 They will carry you in their hands, so that you won't trip on a stone. 13 You will tread down lions and snakes, young lions and serpents you will trample underfoot."***

Here is the reason that they are under YHWH's hovering wings of protection:

***14 "Because he has set his love on me, therefore I will deliver him. I will set him on high, because he has known my name. 15 He will call on me, and I will answer him. I will be with him in trouble. I will deliver him, and honor him. 16 I will satisfy him with long life, And show him my yeshu`ah (salvation)."***

I pray that you will see that we must love Him with all that we are and more than life itself, and if we love Him we will keep His commands and sanctify His name. To do that, we had better know what His name is. By knowing His name of YHWH, we can now call, and He answers, and hovers over us, gives us a long life, and reveals His name to us, in His Son's name. (Yah Saves)

I would like to make clear, the importance of prayer, worship, speaking shalom, and proclaiming the kingdom of YHWH and His name to prepare the earth for Him to enter. We must worship Him in Spirit and in Truth, following the protocol laid out for us in Torah. Abihu and Nadab were seeking the spirit but not walking in the truth. We must worship YHWH as truth worshippers. If we want to see His Glory we had better follow the pattern laid out for us. **All of Heaven seems to operate in this preparation protocol of entry.** The truth of YHWH is simple yet inexplicably profound.

These are the things we are being called to do in these last days to increase the harvest of YHWH for the kingdom of heaven, and to still the chaos. Prepare the way my friends who are also friends of YHWH!

**Romans 10:15**

**And how will they preach unless they are sent? As it is written: "How beautiful are the feet of those who preach the Good News of shalom, who bring glad tidings of good things!" ....18 "Their sound went out into all the eretz (land), their words to the ends of the world."**

**Hebrews 13:20 Now may the YHWH of shalom, who brought up from the dead the great Shepherd of the sheep by the blood of an everlasting covenant, our Messiah Yahushua, <sup>21</sup> make you complete in every good thing to do His will, accomplishing in us what is pleasing in His sight, through Messiah Yahushua. To Him be the glory forever and ever. Amen.**

## LOVEY DOVEY AND GRIEVING THE HOLY SPIRIT (RUACH haKODESH)

As I thought I had just finished the book YHWH spoke to me one morning specific phrases that were warnings from Him to His children so that they will turn, repent, obey, honor, and regard the things of YHWH as Holy. These succinct and rhyming phrases were things that grieve the heart of YHWH so deeply that you cannot imagine. I got a taste of His grief for several days and it overwhelmed my very heart of hearts

as I actually felt His pain. It was the most unimaginable level of pain and grief, weeping and lamenting before Him that I could ever suffer. He shared with me how His heart had been repeatedly broken by His children. It has been repeated so many times with their betrayals, rebellion, unthankful hearts, and sins that hurt Him so deeply. I feel honored that He trusted me to share the pain in His heart with me for the third time in my 40 plus years of serving him. But I will say it was very painful to say the least and not a pleasant experience. Yet it each time it has drawn me closer to YHWH. It totally endeared me and connected me to the depth of the heart of YHWH I had not felt before. When we draw near to Him He draws near to us.

Abba Father then asked me to share this Lovey Dovey story with you that happened in June of 2012. I have learned to not ask or think why? Just obey because he is smarter than I am and YHWH always has a plan. I understand now why this happened long ago and why He wanted me to tell you the story now. It is for you:

My pet dove named Lovey Dovey had migrated and been gone for some time like she did each year. I would always pray she would be safe and return home safely to me. I thought I had lost her once but that story is for another time and maybe another place; as the Ruach leads. I studied all I could about doves and how long they lived. I also looked into their life habits and migrations. I found out that they migrated to the same place each year and in captivity they could live up to 20 years. Doves only have one mate for life, and only survive 3-5 years when in the wild. These facts made me worry about her survival and if she would return to me each year. During dove season when the hunters kill the doves where we live I would worry about my Lovey Dovey. I would give her lots of extra food and treats and tell her to stay home with momma. She was so special to me and YHWH used her so many times to speak to me about what He was doing and saying in my life. I just couldn't imagine being without her. In 2012 when she came home she brought her new husband with her. He was a little larger and darker than she was but just as gentle. Although he didn't let me pet him like my Lovey did. He stayed by her side and they looked so happy together. Each morning I would go out to feed them and talk to them. I learned to "cooo" like she did so that I could call her to breakfast. Most times she was waiting for me by the food container. Here is a picture of her and Hubby Dovey waiting for me to open the food can just below the kennel behind them.



Abba showed me so many things about His kingdom with my love doves that He sent to my Shalom Acres. Even today I marvel in amazement how Abba Father can speak to us with the beautiful animals and beauty and wonder of the things that He has created. Here is the story YHWH asked me to share: With dove season coming and the worries of Lovey and Hubby's safety I had decided I would put bird block up inside the fence of our dog run. I would make a nice safe home for them so they could be free from the hunter's bullets and the other predators. I put their food and water inside the kennel to lure them in and I could safely catch them.

I felt this was the answer that would keep them safe for 20 years here with me; and no more worries. That is what I did and it worked perfectly just like I had planned. Well at first it seemed that way.



Lovey Dovey was fine with the kennel bird house. It was very large and had lots of cubbies and perches for her. However Hubby Dovey wasn't sold on the idea. After a while he began to try to fly out and ran into the fence repeatedly. "Oh No" I cried! I couldn't allow this to hurt him! I was frantic about their safety. So I gave them more goodies and cooed and talked to try to comfort him. I just thought I could speak shalom to him and all would be fine. I stood there trying to figure out what to do next to keep them for my pets. It was early the next morning and I went outside to pray and feed my animals as usual. When I got to the Dove enclosure Abba Father spoke to me about my containing Lovey Dovey. Suddenly YHWH spoke to me and said: This was exactly what the church wanted to do with the Holy Spirit. Their desire was to contain and control Him and keep Him there with them. Then the Holy Spirit could be used to fit their plans and agenda rather than let Him be free to move according to My will and plan. That is why I have made the symbol of the Ruach haKodesh the dove. They are meant to fly freely and be like the wind of YHWH's spirit. Living and moving and breathing in His people. I then realized what YHWH was teaching me through Lovey Dovey. I repented of trying to contain her and I ran to the door and opened it to set Hubby and Lovey Dovey free to fly away. I realized at that moment as she flew out and I heard her wings make that beautiful sound I loved. I hadn't heard her sing or coo while she was in the cage and this is something that I loved so much to hear in our mornings together. Mourning Doves make different sounds, which include a soft cooing sound while sitting on a branch which is followed by two or three louder coos. When they take off or land, Mourning Doves wings make a loud sound that sounds to me like music. Lovey always let me know when she was nearby as she would fly past me close to my shoulder so I could hear her wings sing. It sounded like music from Heaven. That is how she told me good morning and how she alerted me that she had returned from her yearly migration as well. I realize now that the Ruach-Wind of Holiness would be unable to sing to me in captivity just like Lovey couldn't fly fast and high enough in the enclosure to sing. I wept in repentance to Abba and thanked Him for His mercy and for taking time to teach me His ways. Lovey and Hubby Dovey were now free to fly and soar high above all the things of this world. I never worried about her again. Now she was free and so was I. I pray that the Ruach will be set free in the church again to spark the fire of a Harvest that will bring Yahushua's soon return.

YHWH revealed so many things to me through my Lovey during her season at our home on Shalom Acres. She was truly a gift and a blessing from on High.

John 3:5-8 "Truly, truly, I say to you, except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of YHWH. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said to you, 'You must be born again' The wind blows where it wants, and you hear the sound thereof, but cannot tell from where it comes, and where it goes: so is every one that is born of the Spirit."

**Acts: 24-28 “The true Elohim is the Creator of all things. He is the owner and Master of the heavenly realm and the earthly realm, and he doesn’t live in man-made temples. He supplies life and breath and all things to every living being. He doesn’t lack a thing that we mortals could supply for him, for he has all things and everything he needs.... He sets the boundaries of people and nations, determining their appointed times in history. He has done this so that every person would long for YHWH, feel their way to him, and find him—for he is the Elohim who is easy to discover! It is through him that we live and move and have our identity;” (Passion Translation)**

2020: I cannot tell you the grief I suffered that day in 2012 but it was even more painful this year as I heard the other words of warning from YHWH.

*YHWH said that the church and His children had grieved His Holy Spirit. They have made the rules expecting Him to stay within the guidelines thereof. They want to tell Him what to do rather than allow Him to move freely amongst His people to save, heal, deliver, and to bless them. They insult and grieve His Holy Spirit (Ruach) by saying that the gift of prophesy and speaking in tongues is done away with or even terribly worse: they say that His Holy intimate language is evil. YHWH said “I am grieving over the lies about my Holy Spirit and the rejection of the gift I have given to them to teach them my ways. My people called by my Name don’t allow my spirit to do my purpose and establish my presence and power in my house. They block the way for me to accomplish my perfect will in their life and their full destinies. I wanted to empower them and surround them with the songs of my presence and power; but they have just tried to put Me in a cage and don’t want Me to move freely to bless my family and fulfill my promises to the body of Messiah. I will soon write “Ichabod” over the doorpost of the church and their hearts. My Holy Spirit is grieved because they don’t allow Him to move freely. I warned them to “Grieve not my Holy Spirit,” but they do not listen or hear my voice. They continue to disregard my Word and have chosen to think their own thoughts and follow their own ways. My thoughts are higher than their thoughts and my ways are higher than their ways. No man can contain or control the Spirit of YHWH. To try to do so will grieve Him and He will leave and not return. Repent before it is too late”*  
In Hebrew Ichabod means: “where is the glory?” or “the spirit of YHWH has departed”.

I was overwhelmed with my own grief at that moment and hearing those words. YHWH also allowed me to feel His heart of grief as well and the grieving of The Holy Spirit for the loss of His purpose and freedom in the body of Mashiach. I then wept bitterly for the pain that the body of Messiah had brought upon my Abba Father and for grieving my precious Holy Spirit. YHWH then instructed me to put this picture in this book and title it:



*“Please don’t fence me in.”*

*I pray that you will hear and repent so that the times of refreshing will come and not pass us by.*

## THE CALL TO THE HARVEST

*If you are studying this book and have a deep desire to pray for or work in the Harvest. No worries my friend. If you are hungry to seek after Yahushua and the Kingdom of Heaven by prayer, studying the Word, and fasting you are definitely not the kind who shrinks back! There is also another book on the Harvest coming out soon with detailed ministry teaching about the harvest. I am almost ready to publish it so be watching. If you are interested in it please email me to get on my list to be notified. If you want a hard copy of this book please email me as well to get information about how to obtain a hard copy.*

*Shalom love and thank you. Renalee  
renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com*

*ahS] הלש-lach]. The word 'shalach' means To Send. It appears in many forms. In the transitive form שליח [Shi-lach] means 'to cause something to go'. As a noun שליח [shahS] n-li-ach] means 'a messenger'.*

*"Then I said, "Here am I. Send me!"" Isaiah 6:8*

*"Here am I send me!" Isaiah heard the question: "Whom shall I send and who will go for Us?" Isaiah did not hesitate at all. "Look YHWH. I'm right here. Please "Send me!"*

*The Hebrew word is shalah. It's the same word used for "letting loose" or "giving away". In this context, it is about going forth with purpose. Why does YHWH want volunteers? It's all about commitment. Total commitment means you're ready to make the HARVEST your life's priority. That's why YHWH waits for volunteers. He wants people whose desire is YHWH's Desire. You want what He wants. 'That would encompass the deep desire that all would come to know YHWH's forgiveness, saving grace, and mercy found in salvation through Yahushua.' You must be overjoyed to be obedient and do YHWH's bidding. What's your mission from YHWH? A place that from the very depth of your heart you can stand up and say, "Send me!" If you are unable to go and be SENT then Yahushua said "Pray the Master of the harvest will send laborers. If you can't go then your call is to PRAY FOR MORE WORKERS.*

*This is what YHWH is waiting for and these are the things we are being called to do in these last days. We must reap a harvest of many souls coming to salvation in Yahushua our Mashiach before time is up. Walk in shalom, love, obedience, and unity. Seize the day while it is yet today. Sending Shalom and declaring His Kingdom following the instructions Yahushua gave us unaltered or reasoned away out of existence by theology. If we will come together and walk in the Spirit; it will still the chaos on the Earth so that His Kingdom will come and His will be done here on Earth as it is in Heaven. And we will be sitting down at the wedding supper of the Lamb with YHWH as the bride who let her light so shine before men.*

*Prepare the way my friends!*

*Romans 10:15*

*And how will they preach unless they are sent? As it is written: "How beautiful are the feet of those who preach the Good News of shalom, who bring glad tidings of good things!" 18 "Their sound went out into all the eretz (land), their words to the ends of the world."*

*WHAT'S YOUR MISSION FROM YHWH? ARE YOU PREPARED TO STAND UP LIKE ISAIAH DID AND SAY:*

*"HERE I AM : SEND ME!!!" (in Hebrew it is "Hineni")*

*Philippians 2:-12 TOL "Therefore if there is any encouragement in Messiah, if there is any comfort of love, if there is any fellowship of the Ruach, if there is any mercy and compassion, then make my joy complete by being of the same mind, having the same love, united in spirit, with one purpose. Do nothing out of selfishness or conceit, but with humility consider others as more important than yourselves, looking out not only for your own interests but also for the interests of others. Have this attitude in yourselves, which also was in Messiah Yahshua, Who, though existing in the form of YHWH,*

*did not consider being equal to YHWH a thing to be grasped. But He emptied Himself—taking on the form of a slave, becoming the likeness of men and being found in appearance as a man. He humbled Himself—becoming obedient to the point of death, even death on a cross. For this reason YHWH highly exalted Him and gave Him the name that is above every name, that at the name of Yahshua every knee should bow, in heaven and on the earth and under the earth, 11 and every tongue profess that Yahshua the Messiah is Lord—to the glory of YHWH the Father. Therefore, my loved ones, just as you have always obeyed—not only in my presence, but now even more in my absence—WORK OUT YOUR SALVATION WITH FEAR AND TREMBLING. FOR THE ONE WORKING IN YOU IS YHWH For—both to will and to work for His good pleasure.”*

*It is my greatest desire and YHWH's that you have miraculous signs and wonders in the Presence of Yahushua arriving in a divine encounter. Yahushua has established communion as a place to meet with Him. As you invite His Kingdom of Shalom to arrive; together you can fulfill His prophesy that we would do greater works than He did.*

*Remember that breaking of bread in Communion Reveals Yahushua as a reality into the hearts of the lost ones. His very presence comes to reveal who He really is to you and the ones whom you are discipling. This all seems beyond our greatest imagination however it is just as true as the rest of the Bible. So trust and believe that you will have encounters with Yahushua and do His greater works when you trust and obey His Word.*

**YOU HAVE NOW BEEN CALLED TO BE A SENT ONE. MAY YOUR SOUND AND YOUR WORDS GO TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH.**

*Here are words of encouragement for you to build up your trust in the Most High YHWH. Never forget that YHWH created the perfect words of shalom shalom for you to speak and bring healing to the Earth, the creation, and His people. YHWH had to speak creative WORDS into the atmosphere to form His creation. The book of Hebrews says that those words still remain in the atmosphere today or all of creation would crumble. For it is the power of YHWH the almighty King of the Universe who spoke those Words. The power that is found in those Holy words continues to hold up and sustain all of heaven and Earth. The following is a dream that YHWH gave to me before I had a very difficult assignment given to me. It was impossible beyond imagination to accomplish. However this dream and a visitation from Him gave me greater trust and faith to go forward and believe YHWH for anything that I might need. We need that faith abiding place and the assurance of the power of Yahushua and His Shalom that passes all understanding; to be equipped and prepared to meet all of our destinies without hesitation. This story has encouraged many people and pastors to trust and believe Abba Father to carry them through any assignment He may give to them. It is all about finding that place of boldness, trust, and total obedience in the difficult times; and the wisdom of how to continue walking in Shalom without fear or hesitation. This lesson was downloaded to me during an impossible assignment. It brought me to a deep place of shalom and trust in YHWH and taught me the value of total surrender in following Him. I learned to keep walking, don't give up, and never even consider quitting. Just keep going forward in total obedience to His instructions and you will be amazed at what you can accomplish for the Kingdom of Heaven.*

## NEVER UNDERESTIMATE THE POWER OF SHALOM

*This chapter is a more recent addition to the book The Gospel of Shalom. I feel that Abba Father has impressed me to release it at this time as it is an important message for such a time as this. YHWH wants to equip all of us in these last days for the attacks that are coming. He always warns and equips us if we will just pay attention and listen.*

*The book of Revelation doesn't say IF THE ATTACK COMES, it says WHEN THE ATTACK COMES. There are already many believers being persecuted and beheaded and even worse atrocities are happening to people in these last days. I won't give the enemy any place here. I am giving The Most High the Glory for equipping us with an awesome Messiah and Prince from the Kingdom of Shalom and the power of life and death in our tongues. Revelation 12:11 says <sup>11</sup> "And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death." (KJV) Just as the Messiah spoke the World into existence and those words hold the Earth, the Universe, and everything including us together and in the proper place and order, we have been given the authority as Believers in Messiah Yahushua to speak to mountains and they shall be removed. Remember in Revelation Yahushua has a sword in his mouth. That is The Word of YHWH that moves the mountains and casts down and defeats the enemy. Our Abba has given us the authority that comes from His Word being written in our heart by faith in Yahushua ha' Mashiach. That Word of life can speak and move the mountains. Here is the story of many mountains that were removed.*

*In November of 2014 my husband Jessie asked me to compose a blessing song for us to sing over our children and grandchildren. I immediately knew it would be from Deuteronomy 28:1-14 as that is where all the fruit of YHWH's blessings are recorded. That fruit comes when we love Him enough to keep Our Heavenly Fathers instructions.*

*That Shabbat on November the 22, 2014 I sat down and wrote the song for my husband in and he loved it. Now I normally only write music requested by YHWH but I knew He was speaking through my husband this time. I also knew that this was going to be blessings, healing, provision, and encouragement to many of Yah's people and for our family. I could never have guessed how much of an impact it would be to so many and to Yahushua's kingdom. I am so thankful for my Messiah Yahushua for inspiring my husband to desire such a song. You can listen to this song on "YouTube" it's called "Blessings". <https://youtu.be/9cygQp4ipJU>*

*When we see the dots connecting in the Bible about a particular word that keeps speaking to us, suddenly they will begin to line up in succession. I am convinced that when we meet one destiny YHWH has for us to accomplish that it opens the door to the next destiny. These destinies are lined up in succession and continue to appear until we finally reach the full destiny He has planned for our lives. Succession: "is characterized by being a number of things coming one after another in time or space; series; or sequence. It can also indicate an act of succeeding or coming after another in order or sequence to an office, estate, or a throne." Dominoes of destiny are the connecting dots that stand up like soldiers in perfect order. This domino effect that reveals perfect order in the Kingdom is created to lead us on the path that YHWH has planned for our lives. It all works congruously together in order to bring about His will and purpose on Earth. Congruously means: "being in agreement, harmony, or correspondence. It is a harmonious agreement marked or enhanced among constituent elements." I am lining up the dominos and events here so you can see how coming into harmonious agreement with YHWH and in His Word; it is like a fine tuned instrument that has a perfect and beautiful harmony that creates the song of your destiny in life. All the notes, dots, and or dominoes line up. The Ruach haKodesh (breath of Holiness) can now live, and move, and breathe in our lives. YHWH can direct our feet into the path of shalom when we sh'ma (hear and obey).*

*Early the next morning after I had completed the Blessing song at the request of my husband, I had a very vivid and profound dream. This dream has impacted yet another aspect of my love of shalom and revealed another facet of this treasure Abba Father has given to us. It was on the 23<sup>rd</sup> of November 2014 that I had this very detailed dream. Dreams like this you just know have some important message and meaning the Father is trying to get across to you. You need to pay close attention, hang on, and write down every detail.*

*The dream began with my granddaughter Chloe and I standing outside of a hospital by the emergency room. We came down the steps and were standing at the bottom on the edge of the driveway waiting to cross towards the parking lot. Just then this bigger than life, as tall as a large semi-truck, 1969 4 door Chevy Impala that was shiny dark black and looked like a stretch limo, came barreling into the circle drive at the emergency room doors. Immediately the huge back door of this bigger than life stretch limo swung open and would have knocked myself and Chloe down more than 12 feet away; had we not jumped backwards out of the way. I looked and inside was a strange being all dressed in black and at least 8 feet tall or more. It appeared to be a woman as it was covered in this black dress like outfit that went to the ankles and over its head. This giant of a being also had very tall spiked high heeled shoes at least 12 inches high. The body language reflected a fierce anger, in all actuality this giant creature from hell was just plain furious. At the giants feet were stacks of computer papers in the floor board of the car. I had no idea who or what this was and I was not afraid, but I could tell that there was an assignment and an agenda happening here, and I didn't want to get in the path of that agenda. So I took Chloe's hand and headed back up the steps towards the emergency department doors. When we reached the top of 4 or 5 steps I decided I had to take one last look to see what in this world or the underworld this was. I wanted to see what the stacks of papers were about in the floor board as well. I glanced over my shoulder and the giant saw me looking at it so it screamed a blood curdling screech and jumped out of the car. It then leaped up all the steps in a single bound. My granddaughter headed to the left and I headed to the right. The giant Jezebel of darkness leaped through the air towards me like a football player and tackled me knocking me into a dumpster beside the porch of the hospital. The dumpster was completely full to the top with drywall that was broken up in pieces like they were remodeling. It was a good thing because I didn't fall a long ways. I was just knocked down by this Nephilim like giant much like Goliath in the Bible. This dark and imposing creature from the darkness meant to harm me however I wasn't hurt at all because as she leaped towards me I very calmly said "Shalom". When the cloaked creature from the darkness heard me say shalom without fear; it screamed in that blood curdling screech again and doubled up a huge fist and tried to hit me in the face. I wasn't afraid and I calmly said "shalom" and its punch missed me and hit the drywall. Dust flew everywhere from the broken pieces of drywall as the giant continued to try to attack me. Each time I repeated the word of "Shalom", its punches were blocked by and invisible presence. It was clear to me that it was by the authority in the word shalom which means peace in English and was that special gift given to us by our Savior Yahushua. All of the violent attacks to punch me in the face were diverted to the drywall instead, and the enemy could not touch me let alone harm me. The evil Jezebel of darkness finally screamed in frustration and jumped up and ran to the huge Nephilim limo and got in and slammed the huge door. The unseen driver hurriedly drove away with this dark figure screaming in fury and anger beyond anything I have ever seen. I was undaunted in the dream by this furious attack and onslaught towards me. It came so suddenly and we were not really expecting it; however we were walking in shalom and the Kingdom of Heaven, so our armor was prepared to thwart this attack from the depth of the darkness.*

*I got up out of the dumpster and dusted the drywall dust off of myself and headed towards Chloe. She was frantically trying to dial out on her cell phone to call 911 but her calls would not go through. I told her I was completely unharmed and it was Ok; she didn't need to call for help from the police. YHWH had protected me with His shalom. We turned around and there stood our dear friends Craig and his wife Cecilia leaning up against the wall just observing what was happening. I guess Chloe's attempted 9-11 call went through to Heaven and was answered by our fasting prayer warrior friends. I smiled and walked over to greet them. They were leaning up against the wall next to the electric doors to the emergency room. Chloe and I went over and calmly leaned against the wall with them. I looked over at these powerful prayer warriors and friends of mine for many years, shrugged my shoulders and said to them "well You Can Never Underestimate the Power of Shalom" and we all laughed. I then awoke from this very vivid dream. (Destiny/domino)*

*Upon waking I knew there was something very important YHWH wanted to reveal to me so I wrote out every detail of the dream so I wouldn't forget any of it. I then looked up some of the meanings of the words and prayed for direction from YHWH. (Another domino of destiny)*

*Then two days later I was asked to write a musical play for Purim. I had such shalom peace about it that I knew I was supposed to say yes (usually I would talk to my husband and YHWH first). I immediately responded a big YES. (Another domino of destiny)*

*My husband lost his job of many years that very same day. When I told him about the play he calmly said "I lost my job so I could help you with this play" as if he was excited to be part of the play and the destiny that our Abba Father had placed in front of us. Wow what a confirmation that we were supposed to accept this assignment just in my husband's confidence that we were in The Father's perfect will. He was at total shalom/peace and without any thought of how we would pay the bills or the loss of his favorite job of many years. (Another destiny domino.) He ended up being a very key character in the play as He played Yahushua. He and Chloe had been growing their hair to donate to locks of love for children who needed a wig due to cancer. (Domino of Destiny) So his hair was very long and worked out perfectly.*

*Abba Father met our needs for the duration of the play miraculously from week to week and at the end of the play my husband was blessed with another job. Dominoes were being lined up perfectly for the many destinies that were to be fulfilled at this time. From here on, I am only going to put a (D) to represent the next "domino of destiny" to remind us of the mighty hand of YaHWeH moving and directing our footsteps throughout this appointed time. It was so evident to us that we had arrived at a place called "For such a time as this". We were being blessed "coming in and blessed going out" just like in the song called "Blessings" from Deuteronomy 28 that I had received from the Father a few days earlier. This was clearly a divine assignment from our Father in Heaven and for His Kingdom. He had already sealed it with His fullness of blessings in the song to encourage us.*

*The next morning was a favorite holiday of ours, it was Thanksgiving day. We so enjoy this special time of year to eat a meal with our families and be thankful to our Father in Heaven. Early that morning the Father awakened me at 3 AM to have a very long talk with me. It was so glorious to hear YHWH's voice and His plan. I normally pray at this hour but this day was different. Abba was visiting me with His plan for the play. I was completely overwhelmed with thanksgiving, joy and excitement for what He was going to do. He spoke to me about the play and what the name of the play would be. The congregation leaders had already asked me to do a musical drama about the book of Esther for the holiday that was coming up called Purim. This special morning I waited to hear what my Abba Father wanted to speak to me. He revealed the title and theme of the play to me that morning. (D) It was the first of many mornings that He would show me what He wanted the play to look like. Sound like, and say, and who would be the singers and actors for each role. I look back now and am so thankful and blessed for the time we spent together. It was all joy unspeakable, and full of glory!*

*When I hear YHWH's voice I usually get one line from Him unless it is a song He wants to download to me. Even then sometimes I hear the whole thing and sometimes only the first line. But this would begin nearly 4 months of daily visitations and instructions from YHWH as to what His musical looked like and then also revealed it was a comedy as well. I knew by the story line even though it was directly out of the Bible it was going to be a battle to preserve the purity of the message He wanted to send. It did not agree with the doctrines of many of the people who were to be in the play that Abba had shown to me. I look back now and see He planned it that way. Many times He chooses unlikely people to do His work because He wants to change their hearts as well as touch other people and draw them closer to Him. The very first rehearsal a longtime opponent of keeping Shabbat spoke to me and said after reading the script and the scripture references he was convinced he needed to obey the Word about the Sabbath and he had a change of heart. He was the first fruit of many yet to come. I knew I would have to hold onto Yahushua and walk close by His side in the Kingdom of shalom and always send shalom before me to finish this job. I had been warned in the dream about the attack that was coming. The biggest battle throughout the play was the script. I was repeatedly challenged about its content and I later realized that was what all the pages were that were stacked up in the Jezebel of darkness limo's floor board. It was the stacks of the many scripts for many people who would be actors in the play. That's what the enemy was angry about because so many hearts were about to be changed to keep the Sabbath according to the Bible because of the play. That is why this demonic entity was assigned to try to stop the message of YaHWeH. Pastors from many denominations attended the play and wept at the message and then asked me to bring a 50 actor 2 hour play to their congregations. I didn't know*

how to organize that many people and Abba didn't tell me to do so. So for now it is on "YouTube" <https://youtu.be/KNrTvpZGjaA> It is called "The Unveiling of Esther".

I was worn out when it was all said and done. And it was mostly from the drain of the spiritual warfare from every side. Abba was faithful to send the dream to warn me of the attacks and how to handle them by sending shalom and declaring His Kingdom and shaking the dust off of my feet where I was not received, And that no matter how big or ugly or strong the enemy looked he was powerless in the Kingdom of Heaven. I could not be touched by him and was safe from all harm thanks be to the greatness and power of my Abba Father YHWH.

I was already on alert from the warning dream but before our first practice YaHWeH sent me a message to deliver to my entire cast. It was to encourage them in the midst of the storm we were headed for. If the enemy was attacking me he would most likely attack them as well. That is contained in the next chapter entitled "Dancing in the Rain of Impossibility".

There were so many unexpected attacks that came from people I knew well, who challenged me on the message of the play or the way I was presenting it or even the way I was not spending special time coaching untrained actors. I simply walked in Shalom, refusing to have precious and limited time wasted on arguing about the script, and I refused to be distracted by the enemy. I just kept sending shalom and walking forward. I realized later that the ones who were opposed did not attend the first meeting. This is where I released the following message that YHWH literally spoke to me step by step so that I could write it all down. This message that came from The King of Glory was a miraculous gift that established shalom and unity between the actors and cast. The whole miracle is that we were unable to practice this 2 plus hour play until February due to schedules. Then we only had time for 4 practices. I had to surrender the entire thing to YHWH. Because it was impossible to accomplish this 'over the top' professional play, have people memorize pages of lines, write original music and make sound tracks, and have exquisite costumes and a very lavish set in that amount of time. I have seen and worked with congregations that practiced for months on shorter and simpler plays. That's the way YHWH wanted it so He would receive all the glory. It was impossible to do it in man's strength but nothing is impossible with YHWH. Everyone must admit that it was His play and His message. I laugh at the way everyone was so stressed; when I and my husband knew that YHWH was totally in control and He proved it to us daily.

Then I asked Abba where were the costumes going to come from? He answered that we had 3 dance troop leaders in our congregation (D) and that they were a treasure of costumes (D) and dance (D). We were able to have top of the line costumes, dancers and choreographers in a very short time. If we didn't have a costume there were special seamstresses YHWH provided who worked tirelessly. Coincidentally even one was visiting from another state at the time. How funny as there are no coincidences in the Kingdom of YHWH. (D) No man could have done this; YHWH alone is able to accomplish such a feat and All to His Glory and Praise. HalleluYah!

My husband and I drove around 1000 miles every week from November till March to find special items, record music for sound tracks, deliver music and other items to actors and singers, view costumes, shop for props and materials, and microphones, and bring encouragement to people who were unsure of themselves in their part. At the same time YHWH woke me every morning around 3 AM to give me more details on the script and His divine order of things. I would weep at the beauty of what He was saying and these daily visits strengthened me to not bend on the script. I had to shorten the text of Esther as we did the whole story for time's sake, but only as YHWH gave me direction and shalom about it. Even things in the script that were changed by others when it all came down to dress rehearsal, the actors decided amongst themselves to go with the original script... as written which they had already memorized.(D) Praise Yah!! He had His way! I could not have done this miracle, He alone receives the glory! YHWH knew how to preserve His Word by giving us only a few weeks to rehearse. Now I want to tell you what the name of the car of the evil Nephilim itself revealed about what the dream was saying and the warning my Abba was sending to me. Remember it was a '69 Chevy Impala Stretch Limo.

Chevy means dark horseman, black knight, or black hunter.

Impala means in Greek Aipos=High

Kepoc = horn

*Melas = black*

*Pous = foot*

*So Dark night or hunter with high horned black feet!*

*What a perfect description of the Nephilim Jezebel of darkness that hunted and attacked me in the dream. Nephilim was what the giants in Genesis were called. They were a result of mixing fallen angels with YHWH's creation. Thus a soulless giant, evil creature transpired from this mixture. When they died they had no resurrection due to their impurity of genetics. They are trapped in a formless body and today they are called a ghost or a demon. These creatures have no soul and also no resting place after death.*

*The number 69—Hebrew Word Study (Transliteration-Pronunciation Etymology & Grammar) 69: Stone: stone, material of idols and buildings*

*Stretch limo= an elongated vehicle that is used for special occasions.*

*The special occasion was that the enemy thought he could stop me before the script YHWH had downloaded to me went out. Limos are also used for funerals. The funeral was the end of the enemies attack because of the weaponized words of shalom given by Yahushua the Prince of Shalom to His disciples and workers in the Harvest.*

*My granddaughter always symbolizes Zeal or fervor in my dreams as that is what her name means. So her being there in the dream and us walking together symbolizes that we are walking together with Zeal and fervor for YHWH. And when we walk in unity and zeal for YHWH and for His instructions nothing by any means shall harm us.*

*Craig and Cecilia represent love, shalom, intense prayer and intercession, and fasting. They are sincere and true friends. I love them and trust them with my life. It's wonderful to have friends like this. They are a lot like my best friend Yahushua the Messiah.*

*We stood at the edge of the driveway leaving the porch by the hospital emergency room in the dream. This is a warning that we are standing at the edge of a pending emergency. Be alert because the enemy is going to try to attack the script of the play. We didn't enter into the emergency room in the hospital so we did not enter into the emergency itself. There was no harm done to us because we walked in shalom and we had our back-up prayer warriors standing in the gap between us and the Hospital emergency room.*

*We must climb higher (closer to Yahushua) to avoid the attack of the enemy. With (Chloe) zeal we climbed higher and without fear. Chloe and I climbed up the stairs to 'avoid the Darkness'. We must not enter into arguing or altercations with the enemy. We must remain walking in shalom in the Kingdom of our Prince of Shalom, Yahushua. Only YHWH can rebuke the devil. We must send shalom and resist him so He has to flee.*

*The enemy was angry because he knows that the lies of the centuries are going to be torn down through the message YHWH is sending through the music and the play. The dark knight Jezebel was there to stop the message. (The script was in its car as this thief was trying to steal and destroy the message of YHWH). The dumpster of white broken and discarded dry wall I fell into represented the walls that were being broken down in the body of Messiah. The truth was going to be revealed in this play and the enemy was angry about that as well. The dumpster was completely full to the top. A lot of walls are coming down of religion and false teachings. There was a lot of drywall dust and it flew in the air each time the enemy tried to hit me he would miss and hit the drywall with his fist. The wild punches were stopped from harming me by the power of shalom. He was actually breaking the drywall down further with those wild punches and attacks that were meant for my face. This made him even more furious. No weapon formed against us prospered. The Father many times turns around the enemies attacks for the good of His Kingdom. Trials are often present for positioning the lost or the back sliders in bringing judgement unto salvation. So after several attacks of Jezebel trying to punch me, which I answered each time by speaking a soft "shalom," the enemy was disarmed of his ability to*

kill, steal, and destroy and had to flee. The dark one finally let out a loud shrill horrid scream and got off of me. Jezebel returned to the abode of darkness and fled. (Therefore submit yourself to Elohim. Resist the devil and he shall flee from you James 4:7). I climbed out of the dumpster and shook the drywall dust out of my clothes. Yahushua said to shake the dust off of your feet if shalom is not received and judgment will come that is worse than it was for Sodom and Gomorrah. Paul (Shaul) actually shook the dust out of his clothes as well because the people did not receive the message that he brought to them from YaHWeH.

The enemy cannot operate in the kingdom of shalom. When we declare the Kingdom which is Shalom it releases shalom into the atmosphere and disarms and paralyzes the enemy.

**Matt. 10:1** "Yeshua called his twelve disciples/ talmidim to him and gave them authority to drive out unclean spirits and to heal every kind of disease and weakness."

If we actually followed the instructions he gave to the Disciples in Matthew 10 we would see more miracles and wonders just as Yahushua said that we could do greater things than He had done."

"As you go, proclaim, `The Kingdom of Heaven is near,"

"Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse those afflicted with tzara'at (leprosy), expel demons. You have received without paying, so give without asking payment"

"When you come to a town or village, look for someone trustworthy and stay with him until you leave."

"When you enter someone's household, say, `Shalom aleikhem! (remain with you)"

"If the home deserves it, let your shalom rest on it; if not, let your shalom return to you. "

"But if the people of a house or town will not welcome you or listen to you, leave it and shake its dust from your feet! Yes, I tell you, it will be more tolerable on the Day of Judgment for the people of S'dom and `Amora than for that town!"

"Pay attention! I am sending you out like sheep among wolves, so be as prudent as snakes and as harmless as doves."

"Be on guard, for there will be people who will hand you over to the local Sanhedrins and flog you in their synagogues. On my account you will be brought before governors and kings as a testimony to them and to the Goyim (Gentiles)."

"But when they bring you to trial, do not worry about what to say or how to say it; when the time comes, you will be given what you should say. For it will not be just you speaking, but the Spirit of your heavenly Father speaking through you."

"Everyone will hate you because of me, but whoever holds out till the end will be preserved from harm."

I sent shalom and it returned to me. This allowed me to send it again and again to disarm the enemy. This is how we discern if someone is a believer or a man of peace. If our shalom returns to us is the witness of true discernment. Shalom has no place in darkness and chaos. If there is no place to remain it will return to where it came from.

I didn't have to scream or fight for it wasn't my battle. For the battle is YHWH's. I then shook the dust off of me bringing the judgment of YHWH upon the Kingdom of darkness. The enemy was already defeated and he knew it. I resisted him and he had to flee.

In the dream I then headed towards Chloe. She was frantically trying to dial out on her cell phone to call 911 but her calls would not go through. We did not have to enter the emergency room at the hospital to get the doctors help and we did not have to call the police at 911 for man's emergency help to protect us.

***YHWHs children only have to speak Abba's Words and His spirit will speak through us and defeat the enemy. His kingdom will show up in great power and protection. There were many attacks on people in the play including myself. But we held out till the end and everyone was preserved from harm.***

***At the end of the dream Chloe and I turned around and there stood our dear friends Craig and his wife Cecilia leaning up against the wall next to the emergency room doors just observing what was happening. (These people are fasting prayer warriors and they were there as our backup prayer protection) You never know how many people are praying for you in any given situation. You always have backup somewhere for our Father is faithful and He is our rear guard!***

***I smiled and walked over and leaned against the wall with them and said: "Well you can Never Underestimate the Power of Shalom" and we all laughed.***

***When I woke up I knew that YHWH was making a huge statement here. We tend to make light of the words of Yahushua to send shalom and declare the Kingdom of shalom. But YHWH is speaking loud and clear to all of us:***

***Never underestimate the power of shalom!!!***

***We must always pay attention and be on guard! And utilize the tools he has given us through Yahushua and don't take them lightly. If you are a worker in His Kingdom you need to take His Words seriously and use the tools he has given to us. Don't explain them away with some modern day watered down church explanation. It is what it is and we are to say what the Bible and Yahushua said to say.***

***When attacks come we must implement His word and operate in His full authority, power, and presence of Him as He speaks through us to destroy the authority that establishes chaos in the Earth. Only Shalom destroys this chaos.***

***"For it will not be just you speaking, but the Spirit of your heavenly Father speaking through you. Everyone will hate you because of me, but whoever holds out till the end will be preserved from harm."***

***Restoration of the Earth in the harvest of lost souls is His goal and we must be laborers in the harvest so that we may hear those beautiful Words from Yahushua of "well done good and faithful servant." I DECLARE YHWH's KINGDOM IS NEAR!! SHALOM SHALOM Aleichem!!! Here is a song you can sing that prepares the way for the day. Abba Father gave it to me so you could be encouraged and remember the proper protocol to preparing the way for the Harvest and salvation in Yahushua the Prince of Shalom-peace. <https://youtu.be/3ko2JXi5yu4> The name of the song is: "Shalom shalom; Kingdom of Heaven"***

## **DANCING IN THE RAIN OF IMPOSSIBILITY**

### **Part 2/ Never underestimate the power of shalom**

**Shalom friends, family, and cast members! I received a dream a few days ago warning of a huge attack on this congregation because of the play we are doing. Then a clearer word from Our Father in Heaven came yesterday as I have ever received. (Friday Jan.30, 2014) (A Domino of destiny) This message was for all of us involved in the play, and I believe for anyone who reads this story. I clearly heard the Fathers words each one placed and spoken clearly and patiently while I wrote them down. Please read the entire story and then receive the Words of YHWH that follow. It was this message that motivated 50 people to trust they could memorize pages of lines and perform them with no acting experience or ability. Some sang songs that had no experience in performing music. The Words of YaHuWaH touched many others and motivated them to design and make costumes. While others did make-up, ran the sound and lighting and moved the props. Many hands prepared food for the hundreds of people who came to see the play. This was all made possible by Yahuwah's provision and His motivation that came in this powerful message that was downloaded to me.**

**The story is as follows: The next morning after I was called by YaHuWaH to write and direct a play for Him; I received the following story in my email (Domino of Destiny) which perfectly explained YaHWeH's words that He had spoken to me. I was directed to share this story with all of you to equip you for the battle and the victory that lies ahead. There have already been many attacks on people who are associated with this work because of the huge impact that has been prepared by our Father; which is a harvest of many souls, and preparation of many brides for His Kingdom. I asked Him in our morning visit about why and what to do about the attacks and He said to me” Don't have faith in the attack.” Have faith in Yahushua. Our Faith is in Yahushua not in the enemy or the attack. After hearing YHWH's words I had a pain in my wrist and could not even use it due to sharp pain. I was thinking : There's no way that I'm going to let this stop the play. I spoke to it and said “Shalom Peace! I don't have faith in this attack and I don't receive it and I resist the enemy in Yahushua's name.” The pain left immediately and I praised the Father for no weapon formed against us shall prosper and when we resist the adversary he has to flee 7 ways from us. (D) We're not to sit around accepting and believing in pain, sickness, or attacks. We should never trust the evil one and his attacks to show up because we are working for YHWH or doing something right. Don't have faith that he is going to show up at your door and cause you problems. This is no different than Joshua allowing the enemy to infiltrate the land YHWH had given him. Give the devil NO PLACE the Word says. Be careful what you put your faith in. Faith moves mountains even in the wrong direction if your thoughts are following the wrong direction. Your acceptance and expectation in the negative is what will allow the enemy to come in without your consciously intending to invite him. It is fear that shifts your faith to trust in the enemies attack and the next calamity around the corner to disrupt your life. Our eyes and hearts are supposed to be focused on and watching for our Bridegrooms return instead; and serving Him with our whole heart, soul, mind, and spirit. So be ready and vigilant and trust in the Most High to strengthen, cover, carry, and protect you. YHWH is greater than, bigger than, more powerful than any device, smoke screen, or deception or counterfeit the enemy has. Most of all we must instead walk in YHWH's grace and shalom peace as I was told in the dream that we can never underestimate the power of shalom. Romans 8:37-39 – “No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him who loved us. For I am sure that neither death nor life, nor angels nor rulers, nor things present nor things to come, nor powers, nor height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of YHWH in Yahushua our Mashiach.” In hindsight I realize all the stacks of computer papers scattered on the floor of the giant sized black stretch Limo in the dream I had were the scripts for the play.(and possibly this book) That is what the Dark Jezebel was so angry at me about. It was my trust in the power of The Prince of Peace and His Shalom Kingdom that protected me from the enemy's attacks. I obeyed YHWH's teaching to send shalom before me to still the chaos and to destroy its authority before it could be established. This was the first revelation Abba poured out in the dream that would be forever in my heart.**

**Who would have guessed that Abba would use a very small congregation to bring this forth? There were 50 characters in the play and that was practically our whole congregation. It is amazing now to know that hundreds of people would pack out our church to see the play while the whole congregation**

was on the stage. And later thousands of people would view “The Unveiling of Esther” on YouTube. There have even been children who have watched the play so many times just because they love the music, the laughter, the costumes and the story. Once again YHWH confirmed His Word by sending this amazing story to me the next morning in my e-mail.

---

**From Learning to Dance in the Rain**

by Mac Anderson and BJ Gallagher

“The date was July 16, 2008. It was late in the afternoon and I was sitting in my hotel room in Louisville, Kentucky. I was scheduled to speak that evening for the Kentucky Association of School Administrators (KASA).

I was a little “down in the dumps.” I hadn’t gotten to exercise lately because of my traveling schedule and recently I’d experienced some mild bouts of vertigo (that inner ear condition that can cause the room to start spinning.) You got it...speaking and “spinning” are not good partners!

My keynote presentation was scheduled for 7:00 P.M., but I had been invited to show up at 6:00 to see a performance they said I’d enjoy. Little did I know that I was about to see something I would never forget.

They introduced the young musician. Welcome...Mr. Patrick Henry Hughes. He was rolled onto the stage in his wheelchair, and began to play the piano. His fingers danced across the keys as he made beautiful music.

He then began to sing as he played, and it was even more beautiful. For some reason, however, I knew that I was seeing something special. There was this aura about him that I really can’t explain and the smile...his smile was amazing!

About ten minutes into Patrick’s performance, someone came on the stage and said...“I’d like to share a seven-minute video titled, The Patrick Henry Hughes story.” And the lights went dim.

Patrick Henry Hughes was born with no eyes, and a tightening of the joints which left him crippled for life. However, as a child, he was fitted with artificial eyes and placed in a wheelchair. Before his first birthday, he discovered the piano. His mom said, “I could hit any note on the piano, and within one or two tries, he’d get it.” By his second birthday, he was playing requests (You Are My Sunshine, Twinkle Twinkle Little Star). His father was ecstatic. “We might not play baseball, but we can play music together.”

Today, Patrick is a junior at the University of Louisville. His father attends classes with him and he’s made nearly all A’s, with the exception of 3 B’s. He’s also a part of the 214-member marching band. You read it right...the marching band! He’s a blind, wheelchair-bound trumpet player; and he and his father do it together. They attend all the band practices and the half-time performance in front of thousands. His father rolls and rotates his son around the field to the cheers of Patrick’s fans. In order to attend Patrick’s classes and every band practice, his father works the graveyard shift at UPS. Patrick said...“My dad’s my hero.”

But even more than his unbelievable musical talent, it was Patrick’s “attitude of gratitude” that touched my soul. On stage, between songs, he would talk to the audience about his life and about how blessed he was. He said, “God made me blind and unable to walk. BIG DEAL! He gave me the ability...the musical gifts I have...the great opportunity to meet new people.”

When his performance was over, Patrick and his father were on the stage together. The crowd rose to their feet and cheered for over five minutes. It gave me giant goose bumps!

My life was ready to meet Patrick Henry Hughes. I needed a hero, and I found one for the ages. If I live to be a hundred, I’ll never forget that night, that smile, that music, but most importantly, that wonderful “attitude of gratitude.”

I returned to Chicago and shared Patrick’s story with my wife, my friends, and our team at Simple Truths. About two weeks later, I received a letter from a friend. He said, “Mac, here is a quote from Vivian Greene that I think you’ll love!”

**“Life is not about waiting for the storms to pass...it’s about learning how to dance in the rain!”**

I thought...that’s it! **We all face adversity in our life. However, it’s not the adversity, but how we react to it that will determine the joy and happiness in our lives. During tough times, do we spend too much time feeling sorry for ourselves, or, can we, with gratitude...learn how to dance in the rain? It almost**

*sounds too simple to feel important, but one word...gratitude, can change your attitude, and thus your life, forever. Sarah Breathnach said it best...*

**“When we choose not to focus on what is missing from our lives but are grateful for the abundance that’s present...we experience heaven on earth. “**

---

This story about Patrick and how he managed to Dance in the Rain despite all of his disabilities touched my heart so deeply. With his Fathers help he played the piano and marched in a marching band. His Father marched for him. He never said I can’t, it was Patrick’s joy to have received the disabilities he had as gifts that opened the doors to greater abilities. He said, “YHWH made me blind and unable to walk. BIG DEAL! He gave me the ability...the musical gifts I have...the great opportunity to meet new people.” Patrick saw clearly in his blindness that his disability had opened the door to his ability to meet many people and to play music for them. His dad was with him all the time and was allowed to go to school with him and march in the band with him. Had he been an ordinary boy; those things most likely would never have happened.

Patrick couldn’t walk but he could march. He couldn’t read music but he could play the piano. He couldn’t see but he could trust his father to get him to his destination. He wholeheartedly believed that his impossibility became possibility with His Fathers help. His father was always there to push the wheelchair and stand beside him through all the storms of life. This is a divine view of how our Heavenly Father will walk through life with us and carry us if need be to our destinations. When we have gratitude for our attitude, and a trust that YHWH is with us even if we can’t see Him, there is no barrier that can stop us.

Our leadership asked me to do the musical for Purim and I accepted as I felt shalom and joy about it immediately. The following morning at about 3 am, on Thursday November 27<sup>th</sup> 2013 which was “Thanksgiving Day”, I received a visitation from the Father and He downloaded a vision of how this play looked, what the message was, and who the main characters were to be. YHWH even showed me the songs He had already given to me that unbeknownst to me were for the play and He revealed who would sing them. I literally wept for the beauty of the message and the parable I hadn’t ever recognized hidden in the storyline of the book of Esther. I was so thankful that He revealed the message and showed me what the play was about and I give Him thanks for everything He accomplished. I could not have done any of this on my own strength or creativity.

The story about Patrick then showed up at my door which was followed by the following message right before our first play practice.

This story about Patrick and dancing in the rain was put in my path by YHWH. He was preparing me for His divine visit to my kitchen a few days later. He came to speak to me about our Destinies and about dominoes in His plans for our lives. I was headed out the door to go to Congregation and was in a hurry. However I know when I’ve heard YHWH’s voice and I have learned to stop where I’m at and to listen.

In 2 days we were to have our first of 4 practices for the play. It was Sabbath and I had a long night and day with a sick grandbaby leaving me 40 minutes to shower dress and pack up all the things I needed for our Sabbath service. I didn’t have time for a burning bush or a word from YHWH but it came anyway. I know Yahushua well enough after over 40 years of serving Him and receiving songs that were literally downloaded from Heaven to me. That when He spoke I needed to forget everything, turn and see why the bush was burning, and stop and listen. So I put down all my things at the door and got a pen and paper. I waited with joy to receive and write down this message so I wouldn’t forget one word Abba was saying. Otherwise you wouldn’t be reading it right now.

Have you ever lined up a row of dominoes and then pushed the first one to see them all fall perfectly in order till the last one is finished? Well that is what YHWH showed me when He spoke of the work He had for me to do for Him. It has proven to be true through the Word and through all the journeys we have taken together on the path of Shalom and the Kingdom of Heaven with Yahushua. I call them the Dominoes of Destiny.

Proverbs 20:24

“It is YHWH who directs your life, for each step you take is ordained by Elohim to bring you closer to your destiny. So much of your life, then, remains a mystery!”

The first words that I heard that caused me to stop in my tracks were:

“I Can’t” This really got my attention. I know He is all powerful and can do anything. So what did this mean? The “I can’t” turned out to be our words to Him when we are not trusting in Him. I got my pen and paper and then Abba Father began to speak to me.

YHWH said: He wanted to increase our talents but we must use them or they cannot increase like in the parable of the talents.

The Father said that He called Moses to save Israel from slavery and annihilation.

Moses answered: I can’t talk. YHWH said that He wasn’t calling Moses to talk but to be His voice and speak for Yahuwah the King of the Universe.

Then YHWH said to me: “Moses couldn’t talk however He could speak for Me”. You must go beyond who you look like and your abilities to accomplish the goal set before you.

Moses obeyed and spoke the words Our Father gave to him and he is still speaking today after thousands of years as we read the Torah. Moses trusted YHWH and spoke for Him in the midst of fear, failure, and disability. So don’t just talk; there is no power in talking. Instead we must speak for YHWH and be His voice.

Moses was called to hear and obey YHWH’s voice. In Hebrew the word is Shema. It is a command for us to “hear and do” the word of YHWH. It would require Moses to listen and receive the call so YHWH could save Israel from slavery and annihilation. Moses acts of obedience saved the nation of Israel and prepared the way for the next domino of his destiny to be revealed. (D)

Psalms 139:16 “Your eyes did see my substance, being yet unformed; and in your book they were all written, the days fashioned for me, when as yet there were none of them.”

The magnitude of that assignment given to Moses was far beyond imagination and in the natural was impossible. Before Moses was formed YHWH had already written his full destiny down in His book. It is the same for each one of us. We each have a destiny of dominoes to walk out on this Earth but it’s up to us to see and recognize them when they are revealed. Just like Patrick’s story but beyond even that miracle. Each time you get to the next domino of destiny, guess who meets you there? YHWH does, and He reveals more of His glory to you. Moses walked in the presence of wonders and miracles all the rest of his days. He had to cover his face because the glory of YHWH was so bright. The Glory of YHWH was revealed to him and permeated his very being because of his willingness to hear and be obedient to YHWH and His words.

Moses destinies actually began before he was born. But it was the day that he stopped and turned to look and see. He took the time to wonder why the bush was burning that started his dominoes of destiny (D) to begin falling into place. He listened, heard, and obeyed. Just like the daily prayer in Deuteronomy 6:4 “Sh’ma Yisra’el.” Abba Father issued a command that Israel was to “shema which is to hear and do.” Not look and run!

Moses listened to YHWH and received the call he was given to free Israel from slavery even though it seemed impossible. He listened and obeyed. (This sounds like the protocol for discernment through shalom)

Once Moses accomplished the present assignment of his destiny you would think Abba would be finished with him. No not finished at all, then he was called to part the red sea. (D) Then he was called to be a judge and a leader to the estimated 2.4 million people of Israel who came out of Egypt. (D) He was 80 years old! Couldn’t talk right, was a murderer in the past and a sheep herder. That’s certainly in the realm of impossibility on man’s thoughts and realities.

Reality and ability in man’s terms is never equal to the impossibility of ability in your destiny on Our Father YHWH’s terms.

Moses obeyed YHWH and raised his rod to reveal the hidden highway YHWH had prepared for His children to cross on at the bottom of the sea. That took a heap of trust. Each thing the Father asked him to do and it came to pass was a building block of faith and trust in the Holy Spirit and another Domino of Destiny. Each time he accomplished the job given to him it was knocking over another domino of destiny. When you knock over one domino of destiny, it sets in motion a chain reaction in your book of destiny to the next destiny for your life. This book was written about you by the Hand of YHWH before you were formed. The highway of Shalom is a walk of faith that opens all of your destinies stored up in Heaven for you to walk in. Some ministries come to a dead end and the leader doesn't understand why. They blame the devil, others, and or the lack of money. However they missed their window of opportunity by not knocking over the present task at hand with faith in the ability in impossibility. That domino of destiny after being accomplished will open the road to get them to their next destiny of impossibility. Fear, a lukewarm heart for Yahushua, and not being saturated in the Words of encouragement sewn throughout the Bible are some of the road blocks. The fear of, or lack of trust in the presence and power of the Most High is another roadblock put in our path by the enemy. He diverts the children of the most high to the paths of fearing the unknown, and discrediting the supernatural power of the Holy Spirit in our lives. Whereby they quench and grieve the Spirit of YHWH that Yahushua promised gift He sent to us. (The Ruach was SENT as well) His purpose is to direct, teach, heal, and endue with power from on high, miracles, and winning souls. And yes I will not fear saying it; with the evidence of Speaking in tongues! (Sounds like all of our jobs for this present Harvest)

Ephesians 1: 7 “In him we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, in accordance with the riches of YHWH’s grace that he lavished on us. With all wisdom and understanding, he made known to us the mystery of his will according to his good pleasure, which he purposed in Yahushua, to be put into effect when the times reach their fulfillment—to bring unity to all things in heaven and on earth under Yahushua. In him we were also chosen, having been predestined according to the plan of him who works out everything in conformity with the purpose of his will, 12 in order that we, who were the first to put our hope in Yahushua, might be for the praise of his glory. And you also were included in Yahushua when you heard the message of truth, the gospel of your salvation. When you believed, you were marked in him with a seal, the promised Holy Spirit, who is a deposit guaranteeing our inheritance until the redemption of those who are YHWH’s possession—to the praise of his glory.”

Ephesians 4:6 “And grieve not the Holy Spirit of Elohim, by whom you are sealed unto the day of redemption.”

Yahushua sent the Holy Spirit to help and guide us to our next destiny. Yahushua said that He must leave so that the Holy Spirit could come. He is our receipt that proves that we *belong to Yahushua*. *If you have the Holy Spirit you have proof that you also have Yahushua and you are part of His Kingdom. If you have been led by the enemy to grieve Him and not give Him a place in your walk with Yahushua, repent now and ask for His forgiveness. Welcome the Holy Spirit (Ruach haKodesh) to come and fill and guide you into your full destiny written about you in Heaven. I depend on Him every day. I ask Him what to write in this book that destiny has set before me. Many of the things I write I didn't even know before He spoke to me what to write next. I strive daily to be obedient to the call so I can finish well and hear those sweet words from the Master “Well done good and faithful servant.”* *What would've happened if I had paid no attention to the dream YHWH had given to me? I would be powerless when I faced the big demons of darkness. I wouldn't have the reassurance that we should never underestimate the power of shalom. Yahushua said to send shalom before us and declare the Kingdom of Heaven and it was an important word lesson for all disciples and harvest workers of His day. Don't be cheated out of this gift that remains for us today as well. Shalom has remained here on Earth in the presence and power of the Holy Spirit. Think of what would've happened had I not stopped to read the story of Patrick and “Dancing in the Rain of Impossibility”. Think again about what would've happened had I not stopped to listen to the words YHWH spoke to me and written them down. The play would've been a flop because this message would not have come forth to turn the hearts of the congregation to trust YHWH to do it in and through them. They must first trust and*

*surrender themselves to YHWH to accomplish the job. I would be unable to get to my next destiny domino without that last one.*

**Obedience in impossibility and continuing to go forward is the key to success. Just keep moving forward like Moses and Patrick did. Sitting around wondering if it is possible to accomplish will get you nowhere; except permanently disabled. Waiting on your destiny will paralyze and disable you thus preventing you from getting to your next domino destiny. Always remember what the angel in Luke 1 verse 37 said: "For with YHWH, nothing is impossible."**

*Then Moses was called to build a perfect over the top magnificent tabernacle and all of its furnishings of gold, silver, brass, and fine fabrics for The Most High King of the Universe to dwell in.(D) Impossible??? Not impossible with your Father pushing the wheel chair.*

**YHWH spoke to me and said: that He showed Moses a vision of His dwelling place in Heaven and then told him to bring the vision to Earth.(D) YaHWeH then put him in charge of overseeing it so that it would look just like what he had seen in Heaven when it was finished.(D)**

*Moses was not given the job to oversee the tabernacle so that he could control the people. The job was given to Moses because He had submitted his all to the Most High Elohim and obeyed Him in completing all of the other destinies given to him. And the destiny dominoes continued to line up for Moses.*

**When ABBA spoke to me and said: "Moses saw the vision and he was responsible to deliver the vision back to YHWH exactly as it was shown to him, He also instructed me to Never say "I CAN'T" to the Most High. Moses saw the dominoes of destiny that lined his footsteps everywhere he went. Those footsteps built his trust in YHWH. After the first day of "I can't" He did not hesitate or make excuses why he couldn't do the job anymore. Moses trusted the power and presence of the Most High and saw His awesome miraculous wonders. Oh the list of I can'ts I could've given My Father why this play couldn't be accomplished. However I had seen the dream and saw the enemy defeated and fleeing from Shalom. A giant from the darkness that was bigger and stronger than I was blown over like a feather in the breath of my mouth. "Shalom" came from my mouth in a whisper and that dark knight from the depths of hell could not harm or touch me. Each clenched fist that came towards my face was deflected to the dry wall in the dumpster with the spoken word of Shalom.**

**Moses knew to just keep going forward and do the job that was shown to him. He could trust the sea to open and the entire nation of Israel could walk across on dry land. He knew that whatever the challenge; Abba Father would provide the solution as he went. By finishing the construction of what was seen in the vision Moses was able to Glorify YHWH and help to bring His splendor to the Earth to be displayed for all to see." (Domino of destiny)**

**The beginning of the book of Esther is all about the King displaying His beauty and His splendor. That beauty included his beautiful bride. I was given a vision for the play of what it was to look like and who the main characters were and what the music sounded like and I was responsible to deliver the vision back to YHWH so His splendor could come down and His true and beautiful bride could be revealed. It would be easy to say "I can't" however YHWH encouraged me every day by blessing me with a group of wonderful people walking out the call to obey YHWH. They held up my hands until it could be finished to bring Him all the glory.**

**The next thing I heard YHWH say was "I don't have". This is the easiest line on the planet to use for an excuse. There are no excuses in the Kingdom of Heaven. We must hear, trust and do it! Be obedient like Moses. "Shema"! Our father owns everything and He is our provider. And provide He did. HalleluYah!**

**Sacrifice will always cost you something it isn't free or easy. YHWH spoke those words to me in a dream when He called me to be a prayer warrior. I always remember those words because everything**

we do has a cost. However remember: Obedience is better than sacrifice and is our reasonable service. 1 Samuel 15:22

Obedience is the fruit of shalom and our love for Yahushua our Messiah. If you are in disobedience repent and return to Yahushua and don't be lukewarm. He will vomit you out of His mouth. This could be your first domino of destiny to the Highway of Destiny, Holiness, and shalom.

Moses didn't have the amount of gold and fine silver to make a dwelling place suitable for YHWH and according to His plan. Yet when he asked for the people to give; they did so over abundantly. The children of Israel were asked to give gold and silver and everything that was precious to them. They were to build an over the top, exquisitely elegant, and extravagant place for the Father to dwell in and rest with them. They gave more than the Father needed for His tabernacle and Moses had to ask them to stop giving. I've never heard this in the church. It's too much! Stop giving! Giving from the heart will result in an abundance of blessings being released in an abundance of giving. The people gave everything we needed for the play. No one had to ask it just came in abundance from the precious people He had chosen for His play. When you pour out all that you are and have at the Fathers feet He will pour out all of His love and abundance upon you.

The Father said to me: Surrender everything that is valuable in your life in order to build His Kingdom and His glory will surely come down. When the vision of the tabernacle was finished YHWH's glory came down and dwelt with the tribes of Israel and with Moses. His Glory was revealed!!! I want to see it be so! I could see that accomplishing this goal for YHWH would've seemed impossible to Moses if he wouldn't have been fully surrendered to Abba Father.

At times our assignment may seem impossible as well. That is when we must trust Him enough to command the sea to part and believe that YHWH is big enough and all-powerful enough to accomplish anything that we ask in our destiny walk. Moses had surrendered his fear of returning to Egypt that he might be killed or put in prison. He also surrendered the life he had as a shepherd and a husband and a father in the desert. He trusted that YHWH was "The Great I Am" and He could accomplish anything. All of this was contingent on Moses trusting Him with His whole heart. He surrendered fully and completely and I never read of him being afraid to go to Pharaoh and threaten him with disasters from YHWH.

YHWH then said to me some of the most beautiful words I have ever heard:

IN THE REALMS OF THE IMPOSSIBLE : IS WHERE THE FATHER DISPLAYS HIS SPLENDOR!!!  
IT IS THERE THAT HE REVEALS HIS GLORY IN US!!!!!!!!!!  
WOW!!!!!!

WOW!!!!!! I want to hold on to those words for the rest of my days.

Impossible situations are what stretch us to trust in His promises and they propel us to the next destiny domino. It also enables His Glory to be revealed in us and we can behold His marvelous splendor.

Romans 8:16 The Spirit himself bears witness with our own spirits that we are children of YHWH; 17 and if we are children, then we are also heirs, heirs of YHWH and joint-heirs with the Messiah - provided we are suffering with him in order also to be glorified with him. 18 I don't think the sufferings we are going through now are even worthy to be compared with the glory that will be revealed to us in the future. 19 The creation waits eagerly for the sons of Elohim to be revealed;

Matt 5:9 "Blessed are the peacemakers (shalom makers), for they shall be called sons of YHWH."  
 (Other versions say children of YHWH)

It is my greatest desire, and I pray it is yours as well, to have His glory revealed in all of us and the sons of YHWH to be revealed. I look to the day when His glorious bride will step forth in fine array. It is for this that we labor and seek to accomplish the impossible as He carries us above the storms of life. The next thing I heard was: “I’m tired” Abba Father said: When He pushes us beyond our capabilities it is because He wants to increase our abilities.

He desires that we will move with the Glory cloud and not get comfortable where we are and stay behind in a barren desert with our own thoughts and agendas and live without Him and without hope. When the glory cloud moved the children of Israel moved. No one wanted to stay behind without the manna provided by YHWH. The desert was a cold place without the pillar of fire that kept them warm in the night. And in the heat of the desert the pillar of His presence was a shade of coolness in the daytime. It was the evidence that His presence remained with them. Just as the Holy Spirit (Ruach haKodesh) is the evidence that He remains within us and that we are His. YHWH’s desire is that we would have a good report and be willing to enter the Promised Land as His warriors to take ground from the enemy in order to build His Kingdom. We are building a Temple for YHWH to dwell in to turn peoples feet into the paths of shalom that lead to His Presence.

Ephesians 2:20-22 “You are rising like the perfectly fitted stones of the temple; and your lives are being built up together upon the ideal foundation laid by the apostles and prophets, and best of all, you are connected to the Head Cornerstone of the building, the Anointed One, Yahushua the Messiah himself! This entire building is under construction and is continually growing under his supervision until it rises up completed as the Holy temple of YHWH himself.” This means that YHWH is transforming each one of you into the Holy of Holies, his dwelling place, through the power of the Holy Spirit living in you!

When we are weak He alone is strong.

YHWH then said: Are you weak or tired? He said I will show up Strong in your weakness. He said that He allows some of us to be tired sometimes because then we won’t get in His way with our own ideas and agendas.

I am guilty of this. I have a very creative mind for music, arrangement, design, and production. I have had to lay these down at Yahushua’s feet and let Him be the master designer and director. He doesn’t need us to add to or take away from His design. Build it as it was shown to you just like Moses did. Just listen to His voice and follow His direction and the gifts he has given to us will bloom and produce a wonderland of His splendor. All is done to bring Him Glory! This I know and believe: His ways are higher than my ways. His thoughts are higher than my thoughts. That means He is smarter than I am! Sometimes He slows me down so I can hear his voice when I am tired. “Be still and know.” That He alone is Elohim.

YHWH then summed it all up with these words:

Obedience is the mark of a servant’s heart. Joy in obedience is the mark of the bride. Those words brought me to my knees in prayer and seeking YHWH to give me the joy in obedience that would make me His bride forever. His desire is for us to move beyond servanthood and become His bride by being joyful in serving Him and being obedient to His voice and His Word. Being a servant is a blessed call but it’s time to get ready to be His bride by being filled with the oil of joy.

John 10:26-29 but ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. I and the Father are one.

When I shared this message at the first practice everyone was so blessed and many cried. Some wept, others rejoiced. Not one soul there remained untouched by the message YHWH had sent to each one of them. Everyone went to work and did their jobs to finish this play. We still had a few flesh outbreaks that wanted to change things or be in charge. Most of them came through people who did not attend the first practice where YHWH’s encouraging words and promises were released .YHWH was always in

charge and gave directions each morning visit. There were some who didn't agree with the message, and others thought it was too long, while still others tried to say it wasn't Biblical, funny thing is every word of the script came out of the Bible. Remember that the battle in the dream was all about the script! These chaotic events only rose up when I was so tired and busy that I forgot to follow the proper protocol YHWH had given to me. This placed me back at the doors of the emergency room and at a place where the enemy could attack me. When The Ruach reminded me what I had forgotten then I would repent, send shalom, and declare the Kingdom of Heaven. All chaos would leave, attacks were cut off, and unity and love would return. YHWH turned each ones heart towards Him and His Kingdom of Shalom and His Prince of Shalom Yahushua our Messiah. I learned to never underestimate the power of Yahushua our Sar Shalom.

The enemy tried other tactics as well to stop this message from Abba Father from coming to fruition. There were times when people would come to me and try to tell me how wonderful and talented I was. It was another tactic of the enemy to try to let pride get in my way. I know beyond measure that I can do nothing without YHWH's help. I am merely a vessel of obedience in the Hand of my Father. Yahushua visited me every morning to give me the game plan so I wouldn't forget. He was the author, director, producer, composer, and the blessed shalom we all needed to accomplish this Heaven sent production. All glory belongs to YHWH. If I take His glory I lose my reward. This loss would totally not be worth it to me. There was one last test of the enemy on our pride. At the end of the play someone said the actors and crew should all come take a bow. I said absolutely not!!! All the Glory belongs to YHWH. We cannot touch that. We will lose our reward. They were just thinking that's what everyone else did at the end of a play. However this was not man's play. It was YHWH's revealing of another facet of His splendor and of the attributes of His glorious bride. HalleluYah!! To Him be all the praise and glory.

Yahushua sings His song to call to His bride!!!!!! Matthew East sang this song after the message that evening and grown men wept and all the women of course wept.  
Hear it here: <https://youtu.be/-0dxr52fwyY>

*In my morning meetings with Yahushua I once said to Him that I didn't have a song for the King. I asked Him what his song was. At that moment Yahushua sang the song "I'm looking for a Bride" to me as I wept. I weep still when I hear the song and even now as I am writing about it. I am overwhelmed that He sang this song to me in my place of prayer. I was not worthy to hear his voice and His song for the bride. Grown men wept over this song as well as I had Matt sing it at the end of this message that I delivered to the cast of the play. It is the call to the bride of Messiah from Yahushua himself. Who could not weep over that blessing?*

*Yahushua sent confirmations to me at times to confirm that I was following Him precisely. When I discussed the play with several other people including members of the leadership about the play they immediately asked who are the characters? I asked them to guess and they all said "Rich is Mordechai, Matt is the King and Noah is Esther. Correct and it was confirmation that I had heard correctly. Yahushua also revealed to me about others such as Maggie being Vashti. And when He told me who the comedians were I was shocked. Very solemn men of faith, who true to Yahushua's words, turned out to be fabulous comedians. Some of the ones I saw in roles in the play turned down the opportunity. True to the Fathers message many opted out of being in the play and said the very words Yahushua had said they would. 'I don't have time', I'm too busy, I don't have, I'm tired, and I can't. I myself could have easily answered with all of these same excuse words, due to lacks in my life.*

*Husband lost his job, I lived 60 miles away one way, and I was taking care of a very sick mother and my granddaughter. I had to keep reminding myself: when I can't walk I have to march. And when I can't talk I will speak for the Most High. And no matter how tired I am or how busy my life is, I am responsible to deliver the vision back to YHWH just as He revealed it to me so that His splendor and glory will come down in order to reveal His children and His bride. All of us at one point in time have felt inadequate and said:*

**“I can’t.” But YHWH is Great and He can carry all of us and enable us to do abundantly beyond all we can ask or think. He gave me a song for the play about this as well. How He would carry us through no matter what the challenge was. He will push the wheel chair so we can march or even so we can dance. YHWH will put our fingers on the piano keys when we don’t have eyes to see. He will put His words in our mouth and give us a song in our hearts so when we can’t talk we can sing, we will always be able to use our voices to worship and glorify Him if we are willing to trust Him in any situation. He will give us the words and the strength if we are willing to go the extra mile and push through the “I can’ts” to be thankful, and to find a good report. We must obey our Abba Father’s voice and His call. Trusting Him and walking in His joy and shalom peace. Seeking only to obey and bring glory to our Father YaHuWaH. I knew in my spirit that everyone who participated with joy in the call for us to bring the splendor and the glory of YHWH down to Earth from Heaven definitely experienced His provision. There was increase in talents and abilities, abundant costumes and props, abundance of blessings, strength from on high, and we all beheld His very splendor. There was salvation as we walked out the words Yahushua had given: hearts were turned to truth.**

***Obedience: in keeping the Sabbath and following YHWH’s Word opened the door for healing to flow into the lives of many and to their families as well. Our congregation was blessed as were many others who needed Yahushua because of what everyone gave out of obedience and love. And who unselfishly gave of themselves to further YHWH’s Kingdom here on Earth as it is in Heaven. YHWH carried each one of us through this journey to reveal His message of the Sabbath to the people. And again to: Never Underestimate the power of Shalom.***

Be sure to listen to Matt singing I’ll Carry You. This is another special song given by YaHuWaH for the play; and for the nations and for Israel. A lot of people who have been in difficult situations and or sickness have clung to this song for encouragement, hope, and healing. I’ll Carry You can be heard here: [https://youtu.be/-pXGU\\_7NtE0](https://youtu.be/-pXGU_7NtE0)

May we all walk in love and be (echad) One in the Spirit so that we may be able to accomplish anything He asks of us and finish the vision He has given to us to give back to YHWH. It’s then that we have met up with our next destiny. When we see each other dancing in the rain of impossibility we must remember to not criticize or discourage. Join together in unity of the faith and dance in the rain with them. This will bring encouragement and strength to know they are not alone. We must hold up their hands so they can win the battle. In so doing we will also be completing another one of our destiny dominoes that YHWH is lining up. Dominos of destiny always fall in perfect place in alignment with YHWH’s Word and His purpose. We can finish well as we participate in His Will for the Kingdom of Heaven, and His perfect will for our life and in His plan to bring His Kingdom to Earth.

We could’ve never imagined that we could pack out our church while the whole congregation was on the stage in the play. The leadership asked me who would watch this play because everyone was in the play. I told them this was YHWH’s plan not mine and that I’m sure he had many people to fill the empty chairs. And fill them He did! 2 nights we were packed out and every chair was full and many standing as well. Some chairs were even shared to squeeze in just one more person. Praise His Holy Name. Remember what the story about Dancing in the Rain said: “It almost sounds too simple to feel important, but one word... gratitude, can change your attitude, and thus your life, forever. “When we choose not to focus on what is missing from our lives, and others lives and pray for each other, and are grateful for the abundance that’s present...we experience Heaven on Earth.” And finally what YHWH said to tell all of us to encourage us when it is physically emotionally and financially impossible to finish destinies race and press in to the finish line:

**“For in the realms of the Impossible is where the Father displays His splendor. It is there that He reveals His glory in us. Let us walk in unity and be at shalom peace with all men as we can never underestimate the power of shalom peace.**

**Hebrews 12:14 (CJB) Keep pursuing shalom with everyone and the holiness, without which no one will see YHWH.”**

**May it be so in us Abba. Come Yahushua come. Praise His Glorious Holy Name!!!**

## WALKING IN THE TRUE AUTHORITY OF THE KINGDOM

Luke 10:1-24 (Voice) 1 Yahushua then recruited and deployed 70 more disciples. He sent them ahead, in teams of two, to visit all the towns and settlements between them and Jerusalem. <sup>2</sup> This is what He ordered. (Yahushua) There's a great harvest waiting in the fields, but there aren't many good workers to harvest it. Pray that the Master of the Harvest will send out good workers to the fields. <sup>3</sup> It's time for you 70 to go. I'm sending you out armed with vulnerability, like lambs walking into a pack of wolves. <sup>4</sup> Don't bring a wallet. Don't carry a backpack. I don't even want you to wear sandals. Walk along barefoot, quietly, without stopping for small talk. <sup>5</sup> When you enter a house seeking lodging, say, "Shalom on this house!" <sup>6</sup> If a child of shalom—one who welcomes YHWH's message of shalom—is there, your shalom will rest on him. <sup>7</sup> Stay only where you're welcomed. Become part of the family, eating and drinking whatever they give you. You're My workers, and you deserve to be cared for. Again, don't go from house to house, <sup>8</sup> but settle down in a town and eat what they serve you. <sup>9</sup> Heal the sick and say to the townspeople, "The kingdom of YHWH has come near to you."<sup>10</sup> Of course, not every town will welcome you. If you're rejected, walk through the streets and say, <sup>11</sup> "We're leaving this town. We wipe off the dust that clings to our feet in protest against you. But even so, know this: the kingdom of YaHuWaH has come near."<sup>12</sup> I tell you the truth, on judgment day, Sodom will have an easier time of it than the town that rejects My messengers.<sup>13</sup> It's going to be bad for you, Chorazin! It's going to be bad for you, Bethsaida! If the mighty works done in your streets had been done in the cities of Tyre and Sidon, they would have been moved to turn to YaHuWaH and cry out in sackcloth and ashes. <sup>14</sup> On judgment day, Tyre and Sidon will have an easier time of it than you. <sup>15</sup> Its going to be bad for you, too, Capernaum! Will you be celebrated in Heaven? No, you will go down to the place of the dead.<sup>16</sup> Listen, disciples: if people give you a hearing, they're giving Me a hearing. If they reject you, they're rejecting Me. And if they reject Me, they're rejecting the One who sent Me. So—go now!<sup>17</sup> When the 70 completed their mission and returned to report on their experiences, they were elated. (Seventy) "It's amazing, Yahushua! When we use Your name, the demons do what we say!" (Yahushua)<sup>18</sup> I know. I saw Satan falling from above like a lightning bolt. <sup>19</sup> I've given you true authority. You can smash vipers and scorpions under your feet. You can walk all over the power of the enemy. You can't be harmed.<sup>20</sup> But listen—that's not the point. Don't be elated that evil spirits leave when you say to leave. Rejoice that your names are written in Heaven!<sup>21</sup> Then Yahushua Himself became elated. The Holy Spirit was on Him, and He began to pray with joy. (Yahushua) Thank You, Father, Master of Heaven and Earth. Thank You for hiding Your mysteries from the wise and intellectual, instead revealing them to little children. Your ways are truly gracious.<sup>22</sup> My Father has given Me everything. No one knows the full identity of the Son except the Father, and nobody knows the full identity of the Father except the Son, and the Son fully reveals the Father to whomever He wishes. <sup>23</sup> (then almost in a whisper to the disciples) How blessed are your eyes to see what you see! <sup>24</sup> Many prophets and kings dreamed of seeing what you see, but they never got a glimpse. They dreamed of hearing what you hear, but they never heard it."

Double shalom shoes spoken of in Ephesians 6: 15 are part of the FULL ARMOR the disciples of the Most High receive that allows them to walk in TRUE AUTHORITY (VERSE19) given to them by Yahushua. Shalom shoes that destroy the authority of chaos can then establish the authority of shalom in its place. All Full and True Authority equips the disciples from all nations to walk on and crush the heads of scorpions and snakes and tread on the power of the enemy without being harmed. Yahushua says so in Luke 10 verse 19 that we cannot be harmed!!!! WOW!!!! So fear not for YHWH is with you. In fact when walking under the true and full authority given to us by Yahushua; we can all tread upon the power of the enemy without being harmed. If you are a believer and a disciple you qualify today for these miraculous miracles and wonders if you follow the protocol of our Mashiach. He taught His disciples from all nations and continues to teach today to all decades through our Holy Book of The Bible. YaHuWaH asked me to armor you up so that you can go forth in the safety of His promises as you work in the Harvest. Yahushua in all wisdom and knowledge handed down to the disciples by impartation from His very own words and instructions. These scriptures contain the answers to the True and full authority Yahushua promised us. Our feet being shod with the gospel of

*shalom will prepare the way for the Kingdom to arrive and start a harvest of dynamic proportions. John the Baptist prepared the way for Yahushua to go forth into the Earth to finish the work His Father had given Him to complete and to bring Him all the glory. The mantle of discipleship was passed down to us from Yahushua. John's destiny was to be like Elijah and turn our feet into the paths of shalom and turn the hearts of the fathers back to the children. Those paths all lead to Yahushua and His Shalom Kingdom where salvation and true authority awaits you.*

*It is our prayer that this book will equip the body of Mashiach in such a way that many will have a deep desire to enter into the work of the harvest of souls for the Kingdom of Heaven. We pray they will see the significance of the proper protocol outlined throughout the scriptures and utilize them to complete their full destinies. Yahushua himself said that He had to complete the work YHWH had given Him to do. And that is how the son of Elohim; would bring glory to the Father. Yahushua is our fore runner and example. We must take up our cross and follow Him. It is our duty to finish our assignment to bring all the Glory to YHWH.*

*All of this and more is accessible and can be found in the Kingdom of Shalom. Put on the Full Armor from Ephesians 6 and take up your cross of authority and follow Yahushua into the vast fields of harvest.*

One of the prayers my husband and I pray every morning is to put on the full armor of YaHuWaH. We simplified the list and put the weapons in order so that we wouldn't forget any of them. I try to visualize each piece of armor as I list it. We also pray the prayer that Yahushua taught the disciples to pray. We include the Shema (hear and do) prayer that YHWH commanded to be said over Israel and the Aaronic blessing.

*First we say Yahushua's prayer that He taught to the disciples on HOW TO PRAY:*

*Our Father who is in Heaven, Holy is your name. We declare that your Kingdom come and your will be done here on earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread and forgive us of all our sins. As we choose to forgive everyone who has sinned against us. Lead us not into temptation and deliver us from all evil. For yours is the Kingdom and the power and the glory now and forever. We ask for your wisdom knowledge and understanding of the Word. Father we choose to think on the good things. This is the day that YHWH has made and we will rejoice and be glad in it. We will put no evil thing before our eyes Abba Father. We take the helmet of salvation, breastplate of righteousness, shield of faith, sword of the spirit, belt of truth, and feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of shalom. We choose to think on the good things. Those things that are lovely, things that are pure, and things that are of a good report. We can now tread on scorpions and snakes and all the power of the enemy and nothing by any means can harm us. Seal us with your love power and sound mind. Come Holy Spirit and teach us your ways and guide our feet into your paths. Shalom shalom and the Kingdom of Heaven go before us. Prepare the way for the Harvest to be active and alive in our life today everywhere we go and with everyone we meet. Prepare their hearts to be fertile ground to receive the gospel of shalom and come to the full knowledge of forgiveness and salvation in Yahushua. Please send more workers into the harvest Father. Sh'ma Yisrael: Hear O' Israel, Yahuwah is our Elohim, Yahuwah is one. Blessed is the name of His glorious kingdom for ever and ever. May Yahuwah bless us and keep us, make His face to shine upon us and be gracious to us. May Yahuwah lift up His countenance upon us. May YHWH grant us shalom. And in this way may His great name be written upon us according to Yahushua's prayer in John 17 may your great name guard us Abba Father and may we finish the work that you have given us to do and give you all the glory. We thank you, love you and praise you. In Yahushua's Holy name we ask and pray. Amein*

*(This prayer is only an outline and a suggestion of how you can start your day) I really love to start the day as well with repentance and communion.*

*I wrote this prayer song to take communion in a Biblical manner each morning to prevent us from taking it in an unworthy manner and bring judgment upon ourselves. It is a very good way to experience His mercies being new every morning and to start with a fresh new day.*

**COMMUNION SONG:**

**<https://youtu.be/-gOP9zDkWik>**

**THE GOSPEL OF SHALOM part 2: REMOVING ALL THE BARRIERS/ I WILL HEAL THEM/ TEXT BOOK FOR THE HARVEST IS IN THE FINAL EDIT AND WILL SOON BE RELEASED. REVEALS MANY MYSTERIES OF HEALING AND MORE MYSTERIES ABOUT DISCERNMENT. IT IS THE TEXT BOOK FOR THE HARVEST WITH INDEPTH STUDIES INTO WHAT THE BIBLE HAS TO SAY ABOUT ACCESSING THE FULL ARMOR TO PROTECT AND PREPARE YOU FOR THE ENDTIME HARVEST. DON'T MISS THIS NEW ADVENTURE INTO THE HEALING WONDERS CONTAINED IN THE DNA OF OUR CREATION FOUND IN THE BIBLE .**

**BONUS: ATBASH: What is the meaning of Shalom in YHWH's concordance?**

*The Atbash for "Shalom" by Craig Peters*

*We will ponder the Hebrew method of "atbash"—a means of secretly encoding, or decoding, hidden truths in the text of the Torah and Prophets. Afterwards, we will see the word "shalom" has a true, amazing, and appropriate atbash message encoded within it. The Method of Atbash is a simple, but amazing code which is easily understood: For more information on this amazing built in concordance that is part of the original text in the Torah check out this amazing website by Craig. There are many anointed and deep teachings from the Torah there and you will be blessed.*

*The Atbash for "Shalom" In Hebrew, the word "shalom" looks like this: shalom = peace*

*While the word "caph" means palm (of hand) or sole (of foot), the beit is a preposition meaning "in" and the yod is a suffix meaning "my" and showing possession: caph = palm. In conclusion the atbash of "shalom" is: "In My Palm." And we truly have shalom/peace when we know the Sovereign YHWH has us in the palm of His hand and under the shadow of His protective wings. He will carry us! The Prince of Shalom is also the Good Shepherd who holds us in His Hand of Protection:*

*John 10:27-30 My sheep hear My voice, and I know them, and they follow Me; and I give them age-abiding life; and they will never perish, and no one shall seize them out of My hand. My Father who has given them to Me is greater than all, and no one can seize them out of the hand of My Father. I and the Father are one.*

**To obtain other free articles of immense edification by Craig Peters:**

**<http://www.yahuyahweh.org/iah>**

**<http://www.scribd.com/yhwh26echad13/documents>**

## **COVENENTAL CALENDAR**

**Powerfully anointed teaching videos:**

Fundamental truths from the Bible are a treasure that will enhance your life in every possible way. You will be astounded to see the restoration, healing, and shalom that passes all understanding encompass about your life as you embrace these teachings on the foundational truth of the calendar. Here are some links for you to look at and consider.

1. Dawn Day Sampler #1 [35 min] You-tube: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=b1Kvd3Ahu7o>
2. Dawn Day Sampler #2 [65 min] You-tube: <https://youtu.be/abqbMxhAeQ0>
3. Closing Minutes of the Shabbat [2hrs.] You-tube: <https://youtu.be/30bpR-11k-E>
4. Discovering Yahusha's Covenant Calendar [1 hr. 15 min] You-tube <https://youtu.be/Cjw8D3TcDuk>
5. Yahusha's Crucifixion Year Pt 1 [2 hrs.] You-tube: <https://youtu.be/SfvLbgu2znc>
6. Yahusha's Crucifixion Year Pt 2 [2 hrs.] You-tube: [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qX\\_40TWuj7w](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qX_40TWuj7w)

Use this link to sign up for the weekly "live" teachings <https://studythecalendar.com/sign-up/> at Covenant Calendar Club on zoom or examine a variety of Covenant Calendar teachings at you-tube:

<https://www.youtube.com/c/CovenantCalendarClub/videos>.

**Feel free to use this book for teaching purposes it is free;**

**(All Rights reserved.) However no part of it is to be changed, sold, or used for financial gain of any kind. If you have questions you may email them to me: [renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com](mailto:renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com).**

**Shalom Shalom Aleichem to those far off and to those nearby!' may your feet be beautiful and the sounds of His Kingdom go out into all the lands and to Israel (Yisra'el) and Jerusalem (Yerushalem) and remain there! May His Holy Name be sanctified forever! May you all be held in the palm of YaHuWaH's hand. Amein**

References:

Abarim- Publications: Meaning and Etymology of Bible Names  
<http://www.abarim-publications.com/meaning/index.html>

Craig Peters 2011. Atbash for “Shalom”

**Learning to Dance in the Rain**  
 by Mac Anderson and BJ Gallagher

David H. Stern 1998 COMPLETE JEWISH BIBLE (CJB)

The Restored Name King James Version RNKJV- Yahushua.net

Dr. Jeffrey Seif; Tree of Life Version of the Holy Scriptures 2015, (TLV) Hebrews 7:1-17

Mac Anderson and BT Gallagher July 16, 2008 Learning to Dance in the Rain  
 Bible Revelations: inspired by a great quote from Vivian Green..."Life is not about waiting for the storms to pass...it's about learning how to dance in the rain!"

**Mercy Me: October 12, 2001** Lyrics: I Can Only Imagine

Paleo Hebrew meaning of shalom: Living Word Pictures: *Dr. Frank Seekins*  
 Meaning of Shalom: Destroy the authority that establishes chaos.

Vivian Greene: “Life is not about waiting for the storm to pass...it’s about learning how to dance in the rain!”  
 Yarah Ministries: Hebrew Letter Sheen.  
 Meaning of Shalom: Destroy the authority that establishes chaos.

Bible references

Complete Jewish Bible; 1998 David Stern Edition

Hebrew Names Version “Ephesians 6:4-19”

The Voice Bible Copyright 2012 Thomas Nelson Inc.

“Luke 10:1-24”

TLV Tree of Life Version “Hebrews 7:17”

"YHWH will prevail," is also literal. (Courtesy [www.blurtit.com](http://www.blurtit.com))

“Yah or Yahu? “ Bible Revelations <https://bible-revelations.com/restoration-of-the-sacred-name/>

**About the author:** Renalee is a wife, mother, grandmother, evangelist, psalmist, song writer, independent recording artist, and an author. She was totally disabled for more than a decade with multiple extremely painful illnesses that included: MS, reflex sympathetic dystrophy, and arthritis of the spine, interstitial cystitis, fibromyalgia, Reynaud's, and many other illnesses. While studying The Word she was convicted to keep the Sabbath on the day that YHWH reserved in Genesis 2:2-3 and said it was forever. She believed that forever meant just that, it never would end, and she honored YHWH's command. After approximately 3 months of obedience to the 4<sup>th</sup> commandment of keeping the Sabbath separated as Holy, Yahshua came to her in dream and totally healed her body of all pain and sickness, restored her height one and ¼ inches and she threw away a cane and wheelchair. After more than a decade she remains healed, free, and blessed under the covenant and blessings of Life. Be sure to read her full testimony on the website at: [www.wheretheglorywalks.com](http://www.wheretheglorywalks.com) or read it in her Free E- Book "The lion has Roared" which is available for download on the website as well as all the Free CD's.

Renalee's favorite Hebrew word 'Shalom' led her through 400 different locations in the Word for over a decade of research on this one precious and powerful word contained in YHWH's name in Judges 6:24 and also His Son Yahshua's title of Sar Shalom (Prince of Peace) in Isaiah 9:6.

In the Paleo Hebrew the power of the word shalom was revealed in its original definition: "to destroy the authority that establishes chaos". That is when the research got so interesting and YHWH drew Renalee into an even deeper look at this many layered, powerful word, Shalom.

She says "It all began when I surrendered my life to Yahshua over 35 years ago. At that time I had never known peace in my life or my heart. But when Yahshua brought love, forgiveness, and deliverance to my life I found the peace that passed all understanding and I was addicted to shalom peace forever. I could never return to the chaos that had ruled over my life in my past when I was without Yahshua and His wonderful Torah. I began to study the Word and my very first favorite scripture ( as many favorites have followed) was:

*John 14:27 Peace I leave with you, My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.*

She immediately knew that this was a Heavenly gift that was also a treasure that was so rich and glorious that she would give all that she had to keep it. In shalom there are no worries or fears, just a deep abiding presence of the Son of YHWH our Prince of Peace, Yahshua Sar Shalom.

You can walk in the Kingdom of YHWH when you walk in shalom and Yahshua is the prince over that Kingdom. Come and learn about the Kingdom of shalom with Renalee and how to walk in the authority and blessing of Shalom to prepare the way for YHWH as we walk through His Word and find this long hidden truth, at last being revealed.

Romans 14: 17 for the Kingdom of YHWH is not eating and drinking, but righteousness, shalom and joy in the Ruach Ha Kodesh (Holy Spirit). 18 Anyone who serves the Messiah in this fashion both pleases YHWH and wins the approval of other people. 19 So then, let us pursue the things that make for shalom and the things by which one may edify (build up) another.

## **CONTACT INFORMATION**

Renalee is available for Ministry in worship and teaching. You may contact her at 520-868-5951

E –mail: [renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com](mailto:renalees@wheretheglorywalks.com)

Renalee Coloñ / Where the Glory Walks Ministry /PO Box 595/ Florence, Az. 85132

**Shalom shalom!** This is the second book that has been released by Renalee Coloñ. It has taken almost a decade of work and research to write it. It is a message that you have most likely never heard before but your eyes will be opened immediately when you hear it. We have yet to have anyone say they have heard the revelation of this truth about the word Shalom before now. In fact that is the statement we hear most from people who have heard the teaching. It is so clearly taught by Yahshua and we have all overlooked the power and truth of this message clearly outlined in the entire gospel.

Tommie Cooper wrote after Renalee's appearance on GLC. "It was truly a delight to have you here, Renalee. I loved your teaching on Shalom. I've not had a chance yet to look at your book, but I certainly intend to!"

Abilene Torah Group wrote after the message of The Gospel of Shalom was brought there: "Just wanted to take a minute to tell you how much we enjoyed having you on Erev Shabbat. The message given by Renalee was one I had never heard, and took to heart. We hope that you will return one day. Deborah Meyer"

"Even though I have read those scriptures ga-zillions of times, it did not come so profoundly to my awareness until you spoke of it. Me, being a Berean, I have to prove things out by the scriptures and do not trust what others say until it is proven true by them. So a very heartfelt thank you for pointing this out to me and to us. Blessings, Your sister because of Yahuwah, Lil"

"Thanks be to Yah for enlightening these wonderful truths and releasing you to share this much with a select few. I read it all enthusiastically the AM that you sent it. Most of it aloud to Lisa. I wish to say it was almost unbelievable how you could get so many pages on a subject "we think we know all about", ha. Many things, of course I never thought of and intend to review and implement expediently. Love, you. Bless you. Pat"

"My heart explodes with joy as I read the precious words of the Savior and begin to understand and appropriate His shalom. He, who has ears to hear, let him hear. My gratitude goes to Renalee who faithfully follows the Lamb and freely shares the treasures He has shown her. He reveals the secrets hidden in plain sight. I've known Renalee several years and can say she is a noble woman, a gentle, caring friend, and a passionate pursuer of Yah. Please read these words and let the Holy Spirit (Ruach) reveal these truths to your understanding. Shalom, Elaine"

We have friends that have a beauty salon and the day this teaching was implemented in their business they had the best day they ever had. Everywhere this message has been taught miracles have happened, and eyes have been opened to the Gospel of Shalom that is woven throughout the Word of YHWH. One man was immediately upon hearing the Word and understanding it, was healed of a painful condition he had suffered with for 38 years. The presence of Yahshua has been so tangible in the meetings that one man was unable to move in his chair until he repented of not believing in the power and presence of Yahshua, our Sar Shalom/ Prince of Peace.

From Genesis to Revelation the principle of Shalom is clearly an established element of the Kingdom and was also demonstrated clearly in Yahshua's life, ministry, and teachings. This book will take you on a true adventure through an amazing and powerful message written for us in the Word and hidden for this end time release to empower the believer to walk in peace, truth, healing, blessings, completeness, and protection in the palm of YHWH's hand.



**Shalom shalom : In the Palm of His hand- Renalee**